



**DR. MICHAEL MASTERS**  
DISCUSSES HIS EXTRATEMPESTRAL  
THEORY (UFOS ARE HUMANS FROM THE  
FUTURE), THE SCIENTIFIC JOURNAL  
INDUSTRY AND MORE.



WITH CHANT HANNAH

**UFONN**  
**SUNDAY**

1  
00:00:49,460 --> 00:01:18,910

[Music]

2  
00:01:22,550 --> 00:01:20,950

and good

3  
00:01:24,149 --> 00:01:22,560

well it's still morning so good morning

4  
00:01:24,630 --> 00:01:24,159

from philadelphia frank here with

5  
00:01:28,390 --> 00:01:24,640

another

6  
00:01:30,310 --> 00:01:28,400

episode of ufo news network sunday we're

7  
00:01:31,109 --> 00:01:30,320

ready to go here we've got a fantastic

8  
00:01:34,310 --> 00:01:31,119

guest

9  
00:01:36,630 --> 00:01:34,320

and let's go to my co-host

10  
00:01:37,749 --> 00:01:36,640

chant hannah to do the honors let's go

11  
00:01:41,030 --> 00:01:37,759

chad

12  
00:01:43,429 --> 00:01:41,040

thank you frank i really appreciate uh

13  
00:01:45,190 --> 00:01:43,439

you're uh having this wonderful guest on

14

00:01:46,149 --> 00:01:45,200

today it's going to be a very special

15

00:01:50,870 --> 00:01:46,159

show

16

00:01:53,190 --> 00:01:50,880

we have dr paul michael paul masters

17

00:01:55,270 --> 00:01:53,200

and he's a professor of biological

18

00:01:56,149 --> 00:01:55,280

anthropology at montana tech in view to

19

00:01:57,990 --> 00:01:56,159

montana

20

00:02:00,550 --> 00:01:58,000

where he is researching hominin

21

00:02:03,590 --> 00:02:00,560

evolutionary anatomy archaeology

22

00:02:04,630 --> 00:02:03,600

biomedicine astrobiology and the physics

23

00:02:07,030 --> 00:02:04,640

of time

24

00:02:09,029 --> 00:02:07,040

and time travel he has spent over two

25

00:02:11,670 --> 00:02:09,039

decades examining a theory

26  
00:02:13,030 --> 00:02:11,680  
the ufo phenomenon could be our distant

27  
00:02:15,190 --> 00:02:13,040  
human descendants

28  
00:02:17,430 --> 00:02:15,200  
returning from the future to study us in

29  
00:02:20,470 --> 00:02:17,440  
their own evolutionary past

30  
00:02:23,350 --> 00:02:20,480  
after receiving a phd in anthropology

31  
00:02:25,030 --> 00:02:23,360  
from ohio state university dr master

32  
00:02:27,910 --> 00:02:25,040  
spent the following decade

33  
00:02:29,990 --> 00:02:27,920  
uniting multiple scientific disciplines

34  
00:02:32,550 --> 00:02:30,000  
to create a hypothesis regarding

35  
00:02:34,710 --> 00:02:32,560  
this unexplained phenomena remaining

36  
00:02:36,949 --> 00:02:34,720  
vigilant in his own skepticism

37  
00:02:37,830 --> 00:02:36,959  
dr masters continues this research about

38  
00:02:40,229 --> 00:02:37,840

ufos

39

00:02:41,110 --> 00:02:40,239

with the method of inquiry firmly rooted

40

00:02:44,150 --> 00:02:41,120

in science

41

00:02:46,390 --> 00:02:44,160

and the principles of parsimony a dr

42

00:02:47,270 --> 00:02:46,400

masters non-fiction science book

43

00:02:49,790 --> 00:02:47,280

identified

44

00:02:51,509 --> 00:02:49,800

flying objects a multi

45

00:02:53,990 --> 00:02:51,519

multi-disciplinary scientific

46

00:02:55,670 --> 00:02:54,000

approach to the ufo phenomenon

47

00:02:56,790 --> 00:02:55,680

challenges readers to consider new

48

00:02:58,869 --> 00:02:56,800

possibilities

49

00:03:00,630 --> 00:02:58,879

about our ever-evolving understanding

50

00:03:03,430 --> 00:03:00,640

time and time travel

51  
00:03:04,550 --> 00:03:03,440  
please welcome dr michael palmasters to

52  
00:03:06,309 --> 00:03:04,560  
our show

53  
00:03:08,070 --> 00:03:06,319  
hey thanks guys i appreciate uh you

54  
00:03:10,309 --> 00:03:08,080  
having me on it's great to be here

55  
00:03:11,110 --> 00:03:10,319  
thanks doc thank you for being on with

56  
00:03:13,350 --> 00:03:11,120  
us doctor

57  
00:03:14,470 --> 00:03:13,360  
i wanted to jump right into it and ask

58  
00:03:16,949 --> 00:03:14,480  
you a question

59  
00:03:18,550 --> 00:03:16,959  
um uh it might be a little long but i'll

60  
00:03:21,589 --> 00:03:18,560  
go ahead and bring up the drake

61  
00:03:23,190 --> 00:03:21,599  
uh updated drake equation um

62  
00:03:24,869 --> 00:03:23,200  
i know that you're familiar with the

63  
00:03:27,350 --> 00:03:24,879

drake equation um

64

00:03:29,110 --> 00:03:27,360

how does your theory on extra

65

00:03:32,949 --> 00:03:29,120

tempastrials from the future

66

00:03:35,910 --> 00:03:32,959

fit into this equation if at all

67

00:03:37,270 --> 00:03:35,920

um well i mean it is an important

68

00:03:39,350 --> 00:03:37,280

question as to

69

00:03:41,509 --> 00:03:39,360

whether or not there's extraterrestrial

70

00:03:45,589 --> 00:03:41,519

life elsewhere in the universe

71

00:03:47,830 --> 00:03:45,599

and there's very certainly is i

72

00:03:49,589 --> 00:03:47,840

i don't see any reason why it wouldn't

73

00:03:51,830 --> 00:03:49,599

happen elsewhere considering that it

74

00:03:52,789 --> 00:03:51,840

happened here and so quickly after it

75

00:03:56,630 --> 00:03:52,799

could

76  
00:03:57,589 --> 00:03:56,640  
um the the book and the research in the

77  
00:04:00,869 --> 00:03:57,599  
book

78  
00:04:05,429 --> 00:04:00,879  
mostly focuses on how even if there is

79  
00:04:08,149 --> 00:04:05,439  
life on other planets it isn't likely to

80  
00:04:09,830 --> 00:04:08,159  
have anything to do with the ufo

81  
00:04:11,110 --> 00:04:09,840  
phenomenon and i list a number of

82  
00:04:14,149 --> 00:04:11,120  
reasons

83  
00:04:17,509 --> 00:04:14,159  
rooted in largely evolutionary biology

84  
00:04:20,550 --> 00:04:17,519  
and aspects of the specific hominin

85  
00:04:22,150 --> 00:04:20,560  
evolutionary history of our own species

86  
00:04:25,110 --> 00:04:22,160  
and our own unique

87  
00:04:26,790 --> 00:04:25,120  
uh past both culturally and biologically

88  
00:04:29,670 --> 00:04:26,800

and how those things are

89

00:04:30,390 --> 00:04:29,680

not too likely to happen the exact same

90

00:04:32,550 --> 00:04:30,400

way

91

00:04:34,710 --> 00:04:32,560

they did here that we would get upright

92

00:04:36,710 --> 00:04:34,720

walking bipedal forms

93

00:04:39,110 --> 00:04:36,720

uh who can communicate with us their own

94

00:04:41,030 --> 00:04:39,120

languages who have technology that

95

00:04:42,550 --> 00:04:41,040

has advanced beyond ours but is most

96

00:04:45,350 --> 00:04:42,560

likely built on top

97

00:04:46,230 --> 00:04:45,360

of what we see now in modern times and

98

00:04:48,070 --> 00:04:46,240

and having

99

00:04:49,270 --> 00:04:48,080

similar characteristics even beyond

100

00:04:52,070 --> 00:04:49,280

bipedalism

101  
00:04:53,030 --> 00:04:52,080  
the five digits on each hand and foot

102  
00:04:55,430 --> 00:04:53,040  
having eyes

103  
00:04:56,870 --> 00:04:55,440  
a brain in the same place both slightly

104  
00:04:58,870 --> 00:04:56,880  
larger than our own

105  
00:05:00,710 --> 00:04:58,880  
seems to indicate that they are just

106  
00:05:03,189 --> 00:05:00,720  
simply us from the future so

107  
00:05:05,430 --> 00:05:03,199  
in looking at the drake equation and and

108  
00:05:06,230 --> 00:05:05,440  
the probability of life on other planets

109  
00:05:09,270 --> 00:05:06,240  
it

110  
00:05:11,749 --> 00:05:09,280  
guess that that

111  
00:05:13,590 --> 00:05:11,759  
it's important to know it's important to

112  
00:05:14,950 --> 00:05:13,600  
research this but in the context of the

113  
00:05:19,189 --> 00:05:14,960

ufo phenomenon

114

00:05:21,350 --> 00:05:19,199

i uh don't think and i offer a lot of

115

00:05:23,029 --> 00:05:21,360

support evidence to back up that it

116

00:05:25,430 --> 00:05:23,039

probably doesn't have anything to do

117

00:05:26,550 --> 00:05:25,440

with extraterrestrial life

118

00:05:28,870 --> 00:05:26,560

at least in the way it's been

119

00:05:30,870 --> 00:05:28,880

conceptualized previously

120

00:05:32,390 --> 00:05:30,880

fantastic and just for our listener's

121

00:05:34,390 --> 00:05:32,400

sake so they understand a little bit

122

00:05:36,390 --> 00:05:34,400

behind what i'm asking the equation was

123

00:05:39,510 --> 00:05:36,400

written in 1961 by frank

124

00:05:41,510 --> 00:05:39,520

drake uh not for

125

00:05:42,629 --> 00:05:41,520

purposes of quantifying the number of

126

00:05:44,310 --> 00:05:42,639

civilizations but

127

00:05:46,469 --> 00:05:44,320

as a way to stimulate the scientific

128

00:05:48,070 --> 00:05:46,479

dialogue at the first scientific meeting

129

00:05:50,629 --> 00:05:48,080

on the search for extraterrestrial

130

00:05:53,430 --> 00:05:50,639

intelligence which was uh which is study

131

00:05:55,270 --> 00:05:53,440

and also the drake equation go ahead

132

00:05:56,870 --> 00:05:55,280

doctor please i was just going to point

133

00:05:58,710 --> 00:05:56,880

out too that an important part of the

134

00:05:59,510 --> 00:05:58,720

drake equation which i also mentioned in

135

00:06:02,870 --> 00:05:59,520

the book is his

136

00:06:05,029 --> 00:06:02,880

I variable you know he talks about the

137

00:06:07,189 --> 00:06:05,039

likelihood that there would be other

138

00:06:08,469 --> 00:06:07,199

stars with planets that are habitable

139

00:06:10,070 --> 00:06:08,479

where life could emerge where

140

00:06:13,110 --> 00:06:10,080

intelligent life could emerge

141

00:06:14,309 --> 00:06:13,120

but then his I factor in the equation is

142

00:06:17,670 --> 00:06:14,319

how long

143

00:06:20,070 --> 00:06:17,680

a civilization would exist and exist in

144

00:06:21,990 --> 00:06:20,080

a capacity where we would be able to

145

00:06:23,670 --> 00:06:22,000

um communicate with them and and that's

146

00:06:25,270 --> 00:06:23,680

an important factor it's not just

147

00:06:27,270 --> 00:06:25,280

whether or not this could happen

148

00:06:28,790 --> 00:06:27,280

again somewhere else but whether or not

149

00:06:31,110 --> 00:06:28,800

it could happen

150

00:06:33,189 --> 00:06:31,120

on a planet close enough to us and at

151

00:06:34,390 --> 00:06:33,199

the same time and sorry to interrupt it

152

00:06:37,430 --> 00:06:34,400

you may have been

153

00:06:38,790 --> 00:06:37,440

uh about to touch on that anyway but i i

154

00:06:39,749 --> 00:06:38,800

think it's important to consider that

155

00:06:40,790 --> 00:06:39,759

too there's there has to be a

156

00:06:44,550 --> 00:06:40,800

synchronicity

157

00:06:47,430 --> 00:06:44,560

uh a a temporal consistency

158

00:06:49,110 --> 00:06:47,440

if there was to be another humanoid

159

00:06:50,390 --> 00:06:49,120

alien creature on a different planet

160

00:06:53,189 --> 00:06:50,400

somewhat close to us

161

00:06:55,189 --> 00:06:53,199

well and also i want to remind you i

162

00:06:57,270 --> 00:06:55,199

need you to interrupt me at any time

163

00:06:58,710 --> 00:06:57,280

because this interview is all about you

164

00:07:01,350 --> 00:06:58,720

so anytime i'm talking

165

00:07:02,309 --> 00:07:01,360

please do i encourage you to please

166

00:07:04,390 --> 00:07:02,319

interrupt me

167

00:07:06,309 --> 00:07:04,400

and i'm glad you said that because uh

168

00:07:07,909 --> 00:07:06,319

part of your interrupting me

169

00:07:10,550 --> 00:07:07,919

really enlightens the listeners

170

00:07:12,070 --> 00:07:10,560

regarding your perspectives and how you

171

00:07:14,150 --> 00:07:12,080

feel about something

172

00:07:15,350 --> 00:07:14,160

so um i i look forward to you

173

00:07:17,029 --> 00:07:15,360

interrupting me while i'm talking

174

00:07:18,070 --> 00:07:17,039

because i'm trying to learn more about

175

00:07:20,230 --> 00:07:18,080

what you have to say

176

00:07:22,070 --> 00:07:20,240

no that's fine please don't actually

177

00:07:22,710 --> 00:07:22,080

it's a much more lively discussion that

178

00:07:24,550 --> 00:07:22,720

way

179

00:07:26,390 --> 00:07:24,560

um also i just wanted to let our

180

00:07:29,189 --> 00:07:26,400

listeners know um

181

00:07:30,150 --> 00:07:29,199

uh aside from doing research on the l

182

00:07:33,990 --> 00:07:30,160

equation that

183

00:07:36,309 --> 00:07:34,000

the doctor brought up so eloquently

184

00:07:38,710 --> 00:07:36,319

uh the other part folks need to know is

185

00:07:40,550 --> 00:07:38,720

the drake equation puts a numeric value

186

00:07:42,629 --> 00:07:40,560

to the likelihood as the doctor was

187

00:07:44,070 --> 00:07:42,639

saying extraterrestrial especially

188

00:07:46,790 --> 00:07:44,080

intelligent life exists

189

00:07:48,070 --> 00:07:46,800

anywhere other than earth also separate

190

00:07:50,150 --> 00:07:48,080

from that hypothesis

191

00:07:51,990 --> 00:07:50,160

math on the lowest estimate for stars in

192

00:07:53,670 --> 00:07:52,000

the milky way 100 billion

193

00:07:55,189 --> 00:07:53,680

the current estimate is there are 1

194

00:07:58,469 --> 00:07:55,199

billion earth-like planets

195

00:08:01,350 --> 00:07:58,479

and 100 000 intelligent civilizations

196

00:08:02,710 --> 00:08:01,360

in our galaxy uh doctor is your theory

197

00:08:05,110 --> 00:08:02,720

on ets from the future

198

00:08:07,749 --> 00:08:05,120

sort of a unified theory of everything

199

00:08:11,029 --> 00:08:07,759

regarding ets in general

200

00:08:12,550 --> 00:08:11,039

no i wouldn't say so i i think it adds

201

00:08:15,990 --> 00:08:12,560

clarity to a lot of

202

00:08:19,589 --> 00:08:16,000

the specific aspects of

203

00:08:22,550 --> 00:08:19,599

this phenomenon uh with regard to

204

00:08:24,309 --> 00:08:22,560

things like who they are what they're

205

00:08:25,430 --> 00:08:24,319

doing here why they're doing these

206

00:08:27,510 --> 00:08:25,440

things why they're

207

00:08:29,029 --> 00:08:27,520

so consistently reported doing the same

208

00:08:31,830 --> 00:08:29,039

types of things but

209

00:08:33,110 --> 00:08:31,840

it's not something that until we have

210

00:08:36,469 --> 00:08:33,120

full disclosure and

211

00:08:39,509 --> 00:08:36,479

the opportunity to really converse

212

00:08:41,269 --> 00:08:39,519

with these individuals ourselves and to

213

00:08:43,509 --> 00:08:41,279

ask questions that there's going to be a

214

00:08:45,829 --> 00:08:43,519

lot of unanswered questions and i don't

215

00:08:47,670 --> 00:08:45,839

i don't claim to have all of the answers

216

00:08:50,710 --> 00:08:47,680

by any stretch of the imagination

217

00:08:52,710 --> 00:08:50,720

all i can do is synthesize

218

00:08:54,150 --> 00:08:52,720

available evidence what we have now what

219

00:08:55,990 --> 00:08:54,160

we know now

220

00:08:57,430 --> 00:08:56,000

and also be very forthright about what

221

00:08:59,829 --> 00:08:57,440

we can't know now

222

00:09:02,790 --> 00:08:59,839

and i feel like a big part of this book

223

00:09:05,430 --> 00:09:02,800

was trying to just present a model

224

00:09:06,070 --> 00:09:05,440

that can explain as much as possible but

225

00:09:07,910 --> 00:09:06,080

also

226

00:09:09,269 --> 00:09:07,920

acknowledge that there's a lot of things

227

00:09:12,150 --> 00:09:09,279

that are going to take time

228

00:09:14,070 --> 00:09:12,160

before we do really fully comprehend it

229

00:09:15,110 --> 00:09:14,080

i have a yes or no question for you

230

00:09:17,269 --> 00:09:15,120

doctor because i have

231

00:09:18,630 --> 00:09:17,279

quite a few questions to run through so

232

00:09:19,590 --> 00:09:18,640

i was just wondering if you wouldn't

233

00:09:21,350 --> 00:09:19,600

mind

234

00:09:22,870 --> 00:09:21,360

allowing me the privilege of asking you

235

00:09:26,790 --> 00:09:22,880

a yes or no question

236

00:09:29,750 --> 00:09:26,800

okay okay my question is

237

00:09:31,110 --> 00:09:29,760

regarding your book do you plan on

238

00:09:34,470 --> 00:09:31,120

updating it

239

00:09:39,110 --> 00:09:34,480

at any point in your lifetime

240

00:09:43,670 --> 00:09:41,829

is it safe to assume the whole reason

241

00:09:44,470 --> 00:09:43,680

why et's are coming to us from the

242

00:09:46,870 --> 00:09:44,480

future

243

00:09:48,630 --> 00:09:46,880

is due to a dire situation we are headed

244

00:09:51,750 --> 00:09:48,640

towards now

245

00:09:54,550 --> 00:09:51,760

um i mean maybe at

246

00:09:57,030 --> 00:09:54,560

some point in the future we could back

247

00:10:00,070 --> 00:09:57,040

ourselves into a corner or create

248

00:10:01,750 --> 00:10:00,080

some scenario that's not ideal but

249

00:10:03,269 --> 00:10:01,760

i'm sure they're also aware that there's

250

00:10:06,949 --> 00:10:03,279

no way to change

251

00:10:07,670 --> 00:10:06,959

the future if they have such a mastery

252

00:10:10,310 --> 00:10:07,680

of time

253

00:10:13,190 --> 00:10:10,320

and based on what we know regarding time

254

00:10:15,829 --> 00:10:13,200

in the physics of time specifically

255

00:10:17,590 --> 00:10:15,839

it doesn't seem like they would put

256

00:10:21,030 --> 00:10:17,600

efforts into really trying to

257

00:10:23,509 --> 00:10:21,040

change things unless they had always

258

00:10:24,870 --> 00:10:23,519

already have been doing that which is a

259

00:10:27,829 --> 00:10:24,880

very obscure

260

00:10:28,790 --> 00:10:27,839

answer to that question i guess but um

261

00:10:31,269 --> 00:10:28,800

but no i mean

262

00:10:32,550 --> 00:10:31,279

certainly if you look at recent trends

263

00:10:34,790 --> 00:10:32,560

we have

264

00:10:36,310 --> 00:10:34,800

climate change problems pollution

265

00:10:38,630 --> 00:10:36,320

problems and

266

00:10:39,750 --> 00:10:38,640

i mentioned in the book some aspects of

267

00:10:41,350 --> 00:10:39,760

just

268

00:10:43,430 --> 00:10:41,360

things that we don't necessarily put a

269

00:10:45,670 --> 00:10:43,440

lot of emphasis on but could be

270

00:10:48,310 --> 00:10:45,680

potential problems in the future related

271

00:10:50,230 --> 00:10:48,320

to genetic homogenization where

272

00:10:52,069 --> 00:10:50,240

we don't have separate interbreeding

273

00:10:54,870 --> 00:10:52,079

populations around

274

00:10:56,949 --> 00:10:54,880

the world anymore since the early stages

275

00:10:58,470 --> 00:10:56,959

of european colonialism we've all sort

276

00:11:01,110 --> 00:10:58,480

of been amalgamated

277

00:11:03,750 --> 00:11:01,120

into one large interbreeding population

278

00:11:06,870 --> 00:11:03,760

to the extent that earth has become

279

00:11:09,350 --> 00:11:06,880

simply one population of humans so

280

00:11:10,470 --> 00:11:09,360

there could be aspects of that in the

281

00:11:14,069 --> 00:11:10,480

future

282

00:11:16,310 --> 00:11:14,079

in which a way to alleviate some of the

283

00:11:18,710 --> 00:11:16,320

problems of inbreeding and an increase

284

00:11:21,269 --> 00:11:18,720

in homozygous recessive traits which are

285

00:11:24,550 --> 00:11:21,279

largely what causes the problems

286

00:11:25,190 --> 00:11:24,560

that stem from inbreeding it may be that

287

00:11:28,550 --> 00:11:25,200

they

288

00:11:31,030 --> 00:11:28,560

are sampling gametes from the past

289

00:11:32,069 --> 00:11:31,040

taking sperm and egg samples from

290

00:11:34,630 --> 00:11:32,079

individual

291

00:11:36,310 --> 00:11:34,640

groups haplotypes that didn't persist

292

00:11:38,310 --> 00:11:36,320

into the future as a way of introducing

293

00:11:41,350 --> 00:11:38,320

novel genes and helping to

294

00:11:42,069 --> 00:11:41,360

eliminate some problems with the state

295

00:11:44,870 --> 00:11:42,079

of global

296

00:11:47,110 --> 00:11:44,880

incest essentially so there there may be

297

00:11:50,150 --> 00:11:47,120

aspects of the phenomenon where

298

00:11:52,470 --> 00:11:50,160

it's it's coming back to intervene

299

00:11:53,430 --> 00:11:52,480

in some way that helps their own

300

00:11:56,470 --> 00:11:53,440

situation

301  
00:11:58,389 --> 00:11:56,480  
but i don't know if there's

302  
00:11:59,910 --> 00:11:58,399  
maybe at some point in the future but as

303  
00:12:01,350 --> 00:11:59,920  
of right now i don't think there's a lot

304  
00:12:02,629 --> 00:12:01,360  
of evidence that they're really trying

305  
00:12:06,230 --> 00:12:02,639  
to change

306  
00:12:07,829 --> 00:12:06,240  
anything and if you look at most of the

307  
00:12:09,590 --> 00:12:07,839  
the modern physics research would

308  
00:12:10,949 --> 00:12:09,600  
indicate that there really is no way to

309  
00:12:14,230 --> 00:12:10,959  
change the past it's all

310  
00:12:17,509 --> 00:12:14,240  
already a part of this massive

311  
00:12:20,550 --> 00:12:17,519  
uh block time all moments

312  
00:12:22,710 --> 00:12:20,560  
within the universe and with all time

313  
00:12:23,750 --> 00:12:22,720

exist simultaneously so if they're

314

00:12:25,910 --> 00:12:23,760

moving in

315

00:12:26,949 --> 00:12:25,920

in and around these different slices of

316

00:12:29,269 --> 00:12:26,959

block time

317

00:12:30,710 --> 00:12:29,279

they're already a part of that past

318

00:12:32,949 --> 00:12:30,720

we're already a part of

319

00:12:34,389 --> 00:12:32,959

of them in the future in this long

320

00:12:37,190 --> 00:12:34,399

history of connections

321

00:12:38,629 --> 00:12:37,200

across space time so i don't know i mean

322

00:12:39,670 --> 00:12:38,639

that's another one of those questions

323

00:12:41,509 --> 00:12:39,680

that i guess will

324

00:12:42,790 --> 00:12:41,519

take a while to answer what is the

325

00:12:44,790 --> 00:12:42,800

ultimate goal

326

00:12:47,190 --> 00:12:44,800

of these missions to the past is it just

327

00:12:49,750 --> 00:12:47,200

to learn more about

328

00:12:51,509 --> 00:12:49,760

humanity and our long history as a

329

00:12:52,069 --> 00:12:51,519

species and in the way i would

330

00:12:54,710 --> 00:12:52,079

investigate

331

00:12:55,190 --> 00:12:54,720

the past as a paleoanthropologist today

332

00:12:59,910 --> 00:12:55,200

or

333

00:13:01,829 --> 00:12:59,920

aspect to it that they're trying to

334

00:13:03,590 --> 00:13:01,839

uh help with some problems that they're

335

00:13:05,509 --> 00:13:03,600

experiencing that only

336

00:13:06,710 --> 00:13:05,519

time and visiting different periods of

337

00:13:08,790 --> 00:13:06,720

time can help with so

338

00:13:10,629 --> 00:13:08,800

i'd be excited to to really know the

339

00:13:12,230 --> 00:13:10,639

answer to that question too but it it

340

00:13:15,509 --> 00:13:12,240

may be a while before we

341

00:13:15,910 --> 00:13:15,519

we actually do have answers to that yeah

342

00:13:18,230 --> 00:13:15,920

uh

343

00:13:20,230 --> 00:13:18,240

that actually led up to another question

344

00:13:21,269 --> 00:13:20,240

i had so you might have to repeat

345

00:13:23,910 --> 00:13:21,279

yourself because

346

00:13:25,350 --> 00:13:23,920

um i do still want to ask that question

347

00:13:27,670 --> 00:13:25,360

but i'm sure you'll still have other

348

00:13:30,150 --> 00:13:27,680

thought processes to share with us so

349

00:13:31,910 --> 00:13:30,160

uh before i ask this question let me

350

00:13:33,990 --> 00:13:31,920

preface it with a story

351

00:13:35,750 --> 00:13:34,000

that i wanted to share with you it's

352

00:13:38,230 --> 00:13:35,760

called the mimsy

353

00:13:39,750 --> 00:13:38,240

mimsy were the boro groves or boro goes

354

00:13:41,910 --> 00:13:39,760

i'm sorry do you remember that mimsy

355

00:13:44,389 --> 00:13:41,920

story they did a movie on it

356

00:13:45,430 --> 00:13:44,399

it's about uh millions of years in the

357

00:13:47,509 --> 00:13:45,440

distant

358

00:13:49,829 --> 00:13:47,519

future a post-human scientist is

359

00:13:52,629 --> 00:13:49,839

attempting to build a time machine

360

00:13:54,069 --> 00:13:52,639

and tests it by sending the box with the

361

00:13:58,310 --> 00:13:54,079

hastily gathered batch

362

00:14:01,829 --> 00:14:00,470

eventually really what happens is this

363

00:14:05,030 --> 00:14:01,839

box of toys

364

00:14:07,030 --> 00:14:05,040

which is uh built on uh

365

00:14:08,949 --> 00:14:07,040

technology from that period of time

366

00:14:12,310 --> 00:14:08,959

millions of years in the future

367

00:14:12,710 --> 00:14:12,320

kids find it and these kids that find

368

00:14:16,470 --> 00:14:12,720

these

369

00:14:17,750 --> 00:14:16,480

toys in a way luckily for them their

370

00:14:20,949 --> 00:14:17,760

parents are

371

00:14:22,710 --> 00:14:20,959

overly preoccupied with their own lives

372

00:14:24,150 --> 00:14:22,720

yet they do manage to notice a few

373

00:14:25,030 --> 00:14:24,160

unusual things going on with their

374

00:14:28,550 --> 00:14:25,040

children

375

00:14:31,269 --> 00:14:28,560

the point is the the kids suspect

376

00:14:32,230 --> 00:14:31,279

the kids psychologist suspects that

377

00:14:35,350 --> 00:14:32,240

these toys

378

00:14:36,230 --> 00:14:35,360

are from uh are of extraterrestrial

379

00:14:39,509 --> 00:14:36,240

origin

380

00:14:43,110 --> 00:14:39,519

they're definitely from the future this

381

00:14:44,710 --> 00:14:43,120

box from the future changes their lives

382

00:14:46,230 --> 00:14:44,720

that's a fascinating story i wanted our

383

00:14:47,670 --> 00:14:46,240

listeners to look up and i was hoping

384

00:14:49,509 --> 00:14:47,680

you actually knew about that story but

385

00:14:52,069 --> 00:14:49,519

either way i wanted to ask you

386

00:14:53,350 --> 00:14:52,079

can et's coming from the future into our

387

00:14:55,670 --> 00:14:53,360

own timeline

388

00:14:56,550 --> 00:14:55,680

result in a confusing situation for

389

00:14:59,110 --> 00:14:56,560

ourselves

390

00:15:00,870 --> 00:14:59,120

in our current and future timeline now

391

00:15:01,910 --> 00:15:00,880

you already sort of answered that

392

00:15:04,949 --> 00:15:01,920

question

393

00:15:08,310 --> 00:15:04,959

but as you know science fiction is all

394

00:15:10,870 --> 00:15:08,320

over this topic with movies and

395

00:15:12,389 --> 00:15:10,880

stories and by the way that story i just

396

00:15:16,870 --> 00:15:12,399

uh read a little bit

397

00:15:20,550 --> 00:15:16,880

about to you was from 1943.

398

00:15:23,030 --> 00:15:20,560

um yeah i wanted to know again

399

00:15:24,629 --> 00:15:23,040

are you sure and i i think i already

400

00:15:26,389 --> 00:15:24,639

know your answer but are you sure that

401

00:15:30,069 --> 00:15:26,399

e.t is coming into

402

00:15:33,829 --> 00:15:30,079

our timeline can it change

403

00:15:35,990 --> 00:15:33,839

anything for us whatsoever just by their

404

00:15:38,069 --> 00:15:36,000

action of observing us i know that goes

405

00:15:40,230 --> 00:15:38,079

into quantum theory possibly

406

00:15:42,790 --> 00:15:40,240

but wanted to know again your answer on

407

00:15:45,829 --> 00:15:42,800

that well it's it's more of

408

00:15:47,749 --> 00:15:45,839

an aspect of the word change okay

409

00:15:48,949 --> 00:15:47,759

and saying change it indicates that

410

00:15:51,749 --> 00:15:48,959

there was some

411

00:15:52,230 --> 00:15:51,759

other timeline that existed before and

412

00:15:54,150 --> 00:15:52,240

that's

413

00:15:55,430 --> 00:15:54,160

not necessarily the case there there are

414

00:15:58,629 --> 00:15:55,440

ways in which

415

00:15:59,350 --> 00:15:58,639

the future can dictate events in the

416

00:16:01,829 --> 00:15:59,360

past

417

00:16:03,110 --> 00:16:01,839

um if the future present and the

418

00:16:05,269 --> 00:16:03,120

pastoral won

419

00:16:06,470 --> 00:16:05,279

and none of them are ahead of or behind

420

00:16:08,710 --> 00:16:06,480

the other one

421

00:16:09,590 --> 00:16:08,720

in the presence of a time machine then

422

00:16:12,870 --> 00:16:09,600

they all

423

00:16:14,790 --> 00:16:12,880

are part of the same timeline and

424

00:16:16,790 --> 00:16:14,800

in that sense you can't change anything

425

00:16:19,269 --> 00:16:16,800

it's always existed if you

426

00:16:21,189 --> 00:16:19,279

are a part of the past you've always

427

00:16:21,509 --> 00:16:21,199

been a part of that past and always will

428

00:16:26,949 --> 00:16:21,519

be

429

00:16:29,590 --> 00:16:26,959

non-disruptive your

430

00:16:31,509 --> 00:16:29,600

anything that you did in that past has

431

00:16:33,590 --> 00:16:31,519

already time shifted

432

00:16:34,550 --> 00:16:33,600

as that person coming back from the

433

00:16:37,430 --> 00:16:34,560

future so

434

00:16:39,110 --> 00:16:37,440

there's no there's no real it's just

435

00:16:40,870 --> 00:16:39,120

that word change i guess that's

436

00:16:43,509 --> 00:16:40,880

problematic but no you can absolutely

437

00:16:45,269 --> 00:16:43,519

have things that exist in the past that

438

00:16:46,230 --> 00:16:45,279

are caused by something in the future

439

00:16:49,590 --> 00:16:46,240

and that's what

440

00:16:51,430 --> 00:16:49,600

challenges people the most i think about

441

00:16:53,590 --> 00:16:51,440

really digging through the weeds of this

442

00:16:54,389 --> 00:16:53,600

extra tempestu hypothesis is we're used

443

00:16:57,590 --> 00:16:54,399

to

444

00:16:58,310 --> 00:16:57,600

thinking of the past dictating what

445

00:17:00,069 --> 00:16:58,320

happens

446

00:17:01,910 --> 00:17:00,079

in the future that there's this cause

447

00:17:04,150 --> 00:17:01,920

and effect that exists

448

00:17:05,270 --> 00:17:04,160

and is very understandable to us in

449

00:17:07,590 --> 00:17:05,280

linear time and

450

00:17:09,909 --> 00:17:07,600

even from a young age kindergarten first

451  
00:17:12,230 --> 00:17:09,919  
grade second grade we're doing these

452  
00:17:13,829 --> 00:17:12,240  
exercises to put things in order where

453  
00:17:15,429 --> 00:17:13,839  
kids are shown pictures and they have to

454  
00:17:16,870 --> 00:17:15,439  
say well this happened before that which

455  
00:17:18,630 --> 00:17:16,880  
happened before that but

456  
00:17:21,350 --> 00:17:18,640  
in the presence of a time machine those

457  
00:17:22,549 --> 00:17:21,360  
things cease to exist in that capacity

458  
00:17:25,510 --> 00:17:22,559  
you can have

459  
00:17:27,429 --> 00:17:25,520  
instances of things from the future

460  
00:17:30,710 --> 00:17:27,439  
influencing things in the past

461  
00:17:33,750 --> 00:17:30,720  
that then create this consistent loop

462  
00:17:35,669 --> 00:17:33,760  
throughout those seemingly separated but

463  
00:17:38,310 --> 00:17:35,679

also integrated blocks of

464

00:17:39,029 --> 00:17:38,320

of block time or landscape time those

465

00:17:42,230 --> 00:17:39,039

different

466

00:17:43,830 --> 00:17:42,240

parts of it so so yeah it's there's

467

00:17:47,270 --> 00:17:43,840

definitely ways in which

468

00:17:48,230 --> 00:17:47,280

you can have these time travelers

469

00:17:49,909 --> 00:17:48,240

confusing

470

00:17:51,110 --> 00:17:49,919

situations i feel like that's exactly

471

00:17:52,390 --> 00:17:51,120

what's happening and that's why we're

472

00:17:55,029 --> 00:17:52,400

all confused

473

00:17:56,710 --> 00:17:55,039

about this phenomenon is they're they're

474

00:17:58,070 --> 00:17:56,720

interjecting themselves in the past

475

00:17:59,350 --> 00:17:58,080

periods at a time when we don't

476

00:18:01,270 --> 00:17:59,360

understand

477

00:18:03,270 --> 00:18:01,280

who they are what they're doing here why

478

00:18:05,029 --> 00:18:03,280

they're doing these things and because

479

00:18:07,590 --> 00:18:05,039

they're ubiquitously seen coming down

480

00:18:09,270 --> 00:18:07,600

from the sky it's natural to assume that

481

00:18:10,870 --> 00:18:09,280

they must be from a different planet

482

00:18:11,830 --> 00:18:10,880

somewhere else that they're coming from

483

00:18:14,390 --> 00:18:11,840

space so

484

00:18:14,870 --> 00:18:14,400

so i think it has confused us in that

485

00:18:17,190 --> 00:18:14,880

sense

486

00:18:17,909 --> 00:18:17,200

and there are ways in which things that

487

00:18:21,430 --> 00:18:17,919

they do

488

00:18:23,669 --> 00:18:21,440

in the past could leave some trace

489

00:18:25,029 --> 00:18:23,679

leading into the future the if the

490

00:18:26,549 --> 00:18:25,039

roswell crash

491

00:18:29,270 --> 00:18:26,559

really did occur and they were from the

492

00:18:31,909 --> 00:18:29,280

future and we were suddenly gifted

493

00:18:32,950 --> 00:18:31,919

technology from a distant point in our

494

00:18:34,710 --> 00:18:32,960

cultural

495

00:18:37,510 --> 00:18:34,720

evolutionary future then that can

496

00:18:39,029 --> 00:18:37,520

certainly help create those same things

497

00:18:41,590 --> 00:18:39,039

that eventually

498

00:18:43,909 --> 00:18:41,600

will come crashing back into 1947 again

499

00:18:44,710 --> 00:18:43,919

so there's this again self-consistency

500

00:18:46,070 --> 00:18:44,720

across

501  
00:18:47,510 --> 00:18:46,080  
those different periods of time and i

502  
00:18:49,270 --> 00:18:47,520  
discussed this a lot in the book because

503  
00:18:52,230 --> 00:18:49,280  
i think it's very important this

504  
00:18:53,590 --> 00:18:52,240  
aspect of what are typically referred to

505  
00:18:55,830 --> 00:18:53,600  
as paradoxes

506  
00:18:57,510 --> 00:18:55,840  
but in the con in the context of navakob

507  
00:19:00,230 --> 00:18:57,520  
self-consistency principle

508  
00:19:02,549 --> 00:19:00,240  
and most of his colleagues have have

509  
00:19:04,630 --> 00:19:02,559  
backed this up in numerous papers in

510  
00:19:05,830 --> 00:19:04,640  
both modern physics and quantum

511  
00:19:08,150 --> 00:19:05,840  
mechanics but

512  
00:19:09,909 --> 00:19:08,160  
there is uh there is an inherent

513  
00:19:11,270 --> 00:19:09,919

self-consistency it's not even something

514

00:19:13,590 --> 00:19:11,280

we choose to do

515

00:19:14,710 --> 00:19:13,600

so if you for instance if you went back

516

00:19:17,510 --> 00:19:14,720

in time

517

00:19:18,870 --> 00:19:17,520

and met yourself at age five we know

518

00:19:21,909 --> 00:19:18,880

with absolute certainty

519

00:19:24,310 --> 00:19:21,919

that when you grow up to be that age

520

00:19:25,029 --> 00:19:24,320

that you remember seeing yourself at age

521

00:19:26,630 --> 00:19:25,039

five

522

00:19:28,549 --> 00:19:26,640

you will go back in time and visit

523

00:19:30,630 --> 00:19:28,559

yourself at age five you will

524

00:19:32,070 --> 00:19:30,640

always do that because you always have

525

00:19:34,630 --> 00:19:32,080

done that it's just the moment

526  
00:19:35,990 --> 00:19:34,640  
structured that way those two events

527  
00:19:37,830 --> 00:19:36,000  
that are separated

528  
00:19:39,909 --> 00:19:37,840  
across different regions of block time

529  
00:19:40,630 --> 00:19:39,919  
are still integrated and always will be

530  
00:19:43,350 --> 00:19:40,640  
so

531  
00:19:45,270 --> 00:19:43,360  
yeah i think i think it's it's the time

532  
00:19:47,190 --> 00:19:45,280  
in itself is confusing and there's a lot

533  
00:19:48,549 --> 00:19:47,200  
of ways in which them coming back

534  
00:19:51,669 --> 00:19:48,559  
through time

535  
00:19:54,630 --> 00:19:51,679  
it has and will continue to for a while

536  
00:19:55,590 --> 00:19:54,640  
add a confusion to our own sense of

537  
00:19:58,549 --> 00:19:55,600  
reality

538  
00:19:59,750 --> 00:19:58,559

and evolutionary biology and cultural

539

00:20:02,070 --> 00:19:59,760

evolution but

540

00:20:03,750 --> 00:20:02,080

i think i feel like over time as our

541

00:20:07,430 --> 00:20:03,760

technology evolves

542

00:20:09,590 --> 00:20:07,440

and our ability to understand aspects of

543

00:20:10,710 --> 00:20:09,600

our own existence and things like

544

00:20:14,230 --> 00:20:10,720

consciousness

545

00:20:17,110 --> 00:20:14,240

and um just more about the brain

546

00:20:19,190 --> 00:20:17,120

in general i think we'll start to piece

547

00:20:21,990 --> 00:20:19,200

piece this together and it'll all

548

00:20:23,750 --> 00:20:22,000

uh start to become much more lucid i'm

549

00:20:25,750 --> 00:20:23,760

glad you brought that up a doctor

550

00:20:27,190 --> 00:20:25,760

regarding the navakov cell consistency

551

00:20:28,070 --> 00:20:27,200

principle i'll cover that in just a

552

00:20:31,110 --> 00:20:28,080

second

553

00:20:33,590 --> 00:20:31,120

um uh also i'm glad that you covered

554

00:20:35,190 --> 00:20:33,600

the possible because you did you did

555

00:20:36,630 --> 00:20:35,200

acknowledge i'm pretty sure i heard you

556

00:20:38,870 --> 00:20:36,640

acknowledge a little bit

557

00:20:40,070 --> 00:20:38,880

that there could be a sort of and these

558

00:20:43,190 --> 00:20:40,080

aren't your words

559

00:20:45,270 --> 00:20:43,200

but my translation that uh there could

560

00:20:46,630 --> 00:20:45,280

be some echoes or ripple-like effects of

561

00:20:48,149 --> 00:20:46,640

what another person may have said or

562

00:20:51,270 --> 00:20:48,159

done in the past

563

00:20:52,950 --> 00:20:51,280

possibly the navikov self-consistency

564

00:20:54,549 --> 00:20:52,960

principle the doctor brought up

565

00:20:56,310 --> 00:20:54,559

just so everybody can look that up that

566

00:20:59,830 --> 00:20:56,320

is n as in no

567

00:21:02,230 --> 00:20:59,840

o v is in victor i-k-o-v

568

00:21:04,470 --> 00:21:02,240

self-consistency principle that is also

569

00:21:05,590 --> 00:21:04,480

known as a navicov self-consistency

570

00:21:08,310 --> 00:21:05,600

conjecture

571

00:21:09,270 --> 00:21:08,320

and a law of controversy uh conservation

572

00:21:10,789 --> 00:21:09,280

of history

573

00:21:13,350 --> 00:21:10,799

and that was developed by russian

574

00:21:16,630 --> 00:21:13,360

physicist igor navakov in the mid

575

00:21:18,950 --> 00:21:16,640

uh 1980s and he intended it to solve the

576

00:21:21,669 --> 00:21:18,960

problem of paradoxes and time travel

577

00:21:22,470 --> 00:21:21,679

which doctors so carefully covered um in

578

00:21:26,070 --> 00:21:22,480

philosophy

579

00:21:29,990 --> 00:21:26,080

doctor i wanted to bring this up to you

580

00:21:32,390 --> 00:21:30,000

ideology is a science uh of ideas

581

00:21:33,029 --> 00:21:32,400

the study of their origin and nature now

582

00:21:35,350 --> 00:21:33,039

idol

583

00:21:36,870 --> 00:21:35,360

ideology politically is a totally

584

00:21:41,270 --> 00:21:36,880

different definition

585

00:21:46,549 --> 00:21:44,870

but in philosophy it's the science of

586

00:21:47,830 --> 00:21:46,559

ideas the study of their origin in

587

00:21:50,549 --> 00:21:47,840

nature

588

00:21:52,230 --> 00:21:50,559

does your id et's from the future

589

00:21:55,510 --> 00:21:52,240

hypothesis

590

00:21:59,750 --> 00:21:55,520

fall under this categorization and if

591

00:22:03,350 --> 00:21:59,760

yes or no why um yeah i think it does

592

00:22:07,350 --> 00:22:03,360

it's just it's an idea and it's

593

00:22:09,590 --> 00:22:07,360

the study of ideas it synthesizes

594

00:22:11,590 --> 00:22:09,600

modern knowledge and ideas from a lot of

595

00:22:14,710 --> 00:22:11,600

different fields to

596

00:22:17,990 --> 00:22:14,720

put forth a new

597

00:22:20,310 --> 00:22:18,000

somewhat more amalgamated uh

598

00:22:22,310 --> 00:22:20,320

idea that draws from these different

599

00:22:25,750 --> 00:22:22,320

places so yeah i would say that

600

00:22:29,430 --> 00:22:25,760

that it does fall into that category as

601  
00:22:32,549 --> 00:22:29,440  
you you defined it in the context of

602  
00:22:34,630 --> 00:22:32,559  
logic and philosophy absolutely okay

603  
00:22:35,510 --> 00:22:34,640  
well as a noun it is defined as the body

604  
00:22:38,950 --> 00:22:35,520  
of doctrine

605  
00:22:40,470 --> 00:22:38,960  
myth belief that guides an individual a

606  
00:22:43,830 --> 00:22:40,480  
social movement

607  
00:22:44,870 --> 00:22:43,840  
institution class or large group so if

608  
00:22:47,909 --> 00:22:44,880  
it was

609  
00:22:50,789 --> 00:22:47,919  
a thought along that

610  
00:22:51,750 --> 00:22:50,799  
idea as a noun defined as a body of

611  
00:22:55,029 --> 00:22:51,760  
doctrine myth

612  
00:22:57,350 --> 00:22:55,039  
belief that kind of thing that guides an

613  
00:22:58,710 --> 00:22:57,360

individual a social movement institution

614

00:23:01,190 --> 00:22:58,720

class or large group

615

00:23:03,110 --> 00:23:01,200

does this make you an ideologist

616

00:23:06,230 --> 00:23:03,120

regarding your thought process

617

00:23:07,909 --> 00:23:06,240

that jets are from the future because it

618

00:23:09,110 --> 00:23:07,919

appears as though this hypothesis is

619

00:23:10,710 --> 00:23:09,120

what you're basing

620

00:23:12,390 --> 00:23:10,720

your research on now i know that sounds

621

00:23:14,630 --> 00:23:12,400

obvious i'm just asking

622

00:23:15,669 --> 00:23:14,640

does this make you an ideologist in that

623

00:23:19,270 --> 00:23:15,679

regard

624

00:23:22,230 --> 00:23:19,280

well i i don't know i mean in a way

625

00:23:23,669 --> 00:23:22,240

the model really isn't based on this

626

00:23:25,590 --> 00:23:23,679

phenomenon too

627

00:23:27,430 --> 00:23:25,600

in fact i've i've said before that you

628

00:23:32,390 --> 00:23:27,440

can remove

629

00:23:34,470 --> 00:23:32,400

the whole ufo the the reports and

630

00:23:36,149 --> 00:23:34,480

the different accounts close encounters

631

00:23:37,750 --> 00:23:36,159

and abduction reports and

632

00:23:39,350 --> 00:23:37,760

and it still can stand on its own

633

00:23:42,470 --> 00:23:39,360

because it it

634

00:23:44,870 --> 00:23:42,480

looks at long-term evolutionary changes

635

00:23:46,710 --> 00:23:44,880

in the hominin lineage both related to

636

00:23:49,110 --> 00:23:46,720

our biological evolution and our

637

00:23:51,430 --> 00:23:49,120

cultural evolution and looks at how

638

00:23:52,789 --> 00:23:51,440

even in spite of changing environments

639

00:23:54,470 --> 00:23:52,799

and climates and

640

00:23:55,909 --> 00:23:54,480

humans moving into different parts of

641

00:23:57,750 --> 00:23:55,919

the world and having to deal with

642

00:23:59,669 --> 00:23:57,760

different predator prey relationships

643

00:24:00,789 --> 00:23:59,679

and social changes and political and

644

00:24:03,350 --> 00:24:00,799

economic changes

645

00:24:04,470 --> 00:24:03,360

these same enduring trends of

646

00:24:07,350 --> 00:24:04,480

neurocranial

647

00:24:08,870 --> 00:24:07,360

globularity encephalization increased

648

00:24:09,510 --> 00:24:08,880

brain size throughout most of that

649

00:24:11,830 --> 00:24:09,520

period

650

00:24:14,310 --> 00:24:11,840

a reduction in facial anatomy an

651  
00:24:16,070 --> 00:24:14,320  
increase in paedomorphic characteristics

652  
00:24:17,830 --> 00:24:16,080  
what is the retention of juveniles

653  
00:24:19,750 --> 00:24:17,840  
traits into adulthood

654  
00:24:21,750 --> 00:24:19,760  
things like since agriculture even

655  
00:24:24,710 --> 00:24:21,760  
things like self-domestication

656  
00:24:26,630 --> 00:24:24,720  
cranial facial feminization it it's not

657  
00:24:27,510 --> 00:24:26,640  
making predictions about what types of

658  
00:24:30,470 --> 00:24:27,520  
things will

659  
00:24:30,950 --> 00:24:30,480  
influence us in the future it's very

660  
00:24:33,190 --> 00:24:30,960  
much

661  
00:24:34,630 --> 00:24:33,200  
stays away from any sort of speculation

662  
00:24:37,269 --> 00:24:34,640  
into that but it just looks

663  
00:24:39,029 --> 00:24:37,279

at these enduring trends throughout the

664

00:24:40,549 --> 00:24:39,039

hominin past and how if those were to

665

00:24:42,310 --> 00:24:40,559

continue into the future

666

00:24:43,990 --> 00:24:42,320

this is kind of what we would look like

667

00:24:45,669 --> 00:24:44,000

and kind of be like and that just so

668

00:24:47,590 --> 00:24:45,679

happens to be

669

00:24:50,070 --> 00:24:47,600

the same form that is so commonly

670

00:24:52,390 --> 00:24:50,080

reported in these instances of

671

00:24:54,470 --> 00:24:52,400

of close encounter so it ties this into

672

00:24:56,070 --> 00:24:54,480

that phenomenon but it certainly doesn't

673

00:24:58,310 --> 00:24:56,080

hinge on it i wouldn't say

674

00:25:00,470 --> 00:24:58,320

um but yeah i mean under that definition

675

00:25:03,269 --> 00:25:00,480

of of a movement of

676  
00:25:04,950 --> 00:25:03,279  
trying to gain knowledge on a broader

677  
00:25:07,029 --> 00:25:04,960  
societal level i would say

678  
00:25:08,070 --> 00:25:07,039  
it kind of doesn't and sometimes you

679  
00:25:10,950 --> 00:25:08,080  
know little

680  
00:25:12,390 --> 00:25:10,960  
slight variations in the definition or

681  
00:25:14,230 --> 00:25:12,400  
for the same word can be

682  
00:25:15,750 --> 00:25:14,240  
very different it kind of reminds me of

683  
00:25:18,230 --> 00:25:15,760  
the term academic

684  
00:25:19,990 --> 00:25:18,240  
it means both relating to scholarship

685  
00:25:23,269 --> 00:25:20,000  
and learning and education

686  
00:25:25,430 --> 00:25:23,279  
but also something that really doesn't

687  
00:25:27,269 --> 00:25:25,440  
have any relevance in a functional sense

688  
00:25:29,750 --> 00:25:27,279

it's only theoretical insurance was

689

00:25:30,950 --> 00:25:29,760

and if you look at those two definitions

690

00:25:33,269 --> 00:25:30,960

for the same word they

691

00:25:34,549 --> 00:25:33,279

kind of seem to be almost in conflict

692

00:25:37,990 --> 00:25:34,559

with one another and

693

00:25:41,590 --> 00:25:38,000

yes um i use that term in my website

694

00:25:43,750 --> 00:25:41,600

i think on there it says an academic a

695

00:25:45,269 --> 00:25:43,760

multidisciplinary academic approach to

696

00:25:46,470 --> 00:25:45,279

the ufo phenomenon and i

697

00:25:48,390 --> 00:25:46,480

actually laughed a little when i did

698

00:25:49,110 --> 00:25:48,400

that it was partly because i ran out of

699

00:25:51,190 --> 00:25:49,120

letters

700

00:25:52,789 --> 00:25:51,200

and i couldn't put the word scientific

701  
00:25:54,549 --> 00:25:52,799  
in there it wouldn't fit and the website

702  
00:25:56,470 --> 00:25:54,559  
wouldn't let me do it but

703  
00:25:58,630 --> 00:25:56,480  
so i used academic and kind of chuckled

704  
00:26:00,390 --> 00:25:58,640  
to myself about that because it's

705  
00:26:02,310 --> 00:26:00,400  
it's basically saying that this is

706  
00:26:04,950 --> 00:26:02,320  
educational scholarship but also

707  
00:26:06,310 --> 00:26:04,960  
it's it's theoretical and conceptual and

708  
00:26:09,590 --> 00:26:06,320  
um

709  
00:26:12,710 --> 00:26:09,600  
no

710  
00:26:15,750 --> 00:26:12,720  
yeah i guess i guess in in both senses

711  
00:26:19,590 --> 00:26:15,760  
of the word it would be an ideology

712  
00:26:21,909 --> 00:26:19,600  
um at least as far as as what you just

713  
00:26:22,630 --> 00:26:21,919

explained regarding that the definition

714

00:26:24,950 --> 00:26:22,640

of that

715

00:26:25,669 --> 00:26:24,960

and i'm glad you uh made that uh

716

00:26:29,029 --> 00:26:25,679

connection

717

00:26:29,830 --> 00:26:29,039

um regarding what i just said and why i

718

00:26:33,990 --> 00:26:29,840

separated

719

00:26:34,870 --> 00:26:34,000

um uh the word uh in the in that manner

720

00:26:37,510 --> 00:26:34,880

the uh

721

00:26:38,070 --> 00:26:37,520

the concept i brought up to you um do

722

00:26:40,789 --> 00:26:38,080

you believe

723

00:26:41,909 --> 00:26:40,799

in a carnation doctor because dr david

724

00:26:43,669 --> 00:26:41,919

jacobs says

725

00:26:45,909 --> 00:26:43,679

he has had patients who claim through

726  
00:26:47,190 --> 00:26:45,919  
hypnotic regression sessions to be ets

727  
00:26:50,710 --> 00:26:47,200  
from the future

728  
00:26:53,430 --> 00:26:50,720  
so do you believe in reincarnation

729  
00:26:53,830 --> 00:26:53,440  
uh i do actually yeah i don't discuss

730  
00:26:55,909 --> 00:26:53,840  
that

731  
00:26:57,350 --> 00:26:55,919  
in the book and i don't really have

732  
00:26:59,269 --> 00:26:57,360  
anything to back it up

733  
00:27:01,029 --> 00:26:59,279  
other than my own personal experiences

734  
00:27:03,269 --> 00:27:01,039  
which is anecdotal and

735  
00:27:05,029 --> 00:27:03,279  
we certainly try to avoid that in

736  
00:27:07,590 --> 00:27:05,039  
scientific studies but no i

737  
00:27:09,350 --> 00:27:07,600  
i personally believe and this is just my

738  
00:27:11,669 --> 00:27:09,360

own personal belief system

739

00:27:12,390 --> 00:27:11,679

that when we die we're reincarnated as

740

00:27:15,269 --> 00:27:12,400

ourselves

741

00:27:16,789 --> 00:27:15,279

at the time of birth and that that

742

00:27:17,269 --> 00:27:16,799

quintessential light at the end of the

743

00:27:19,190 --> 00:27:17,279

tunnel

744

00:27:21,510 --> 00:27:19,200

is just the lights in the hospital room

745

00:27:23,830 --> 00:27:21,520

when we come back into the world

746

00:27:26,230 --> 00:27:23,840

at the very beginning and live the same

747

00:27:28,549 --> 00:27:26,240

life over and over

748

00:27:29,430 --> 00:27:28,559

for for all of eternity and and the

749

00:27:32,470 --> 00:27:29,440

reason that

750

00:27:33,110 --> 00:27:32,480

i've come to that conclusion for my own

751  
00:27:35,750 --> 00:27:33,120  
purposes

752  
00:27:36,310 --> 00:27:35,760  
is because i have very intense deja vu

753  
00:27:39,510 --> 00:27:36,320  
and i see

754  
00:27:40,870 --> 00:27:39,520  
things from the future that play out

755  
00:27:43,190 --> 00:27:40,880  
exactly as

756  
00:27:45,269 --> 00:27:43,200  
i dreamt them and it indicates to me

757  
00:27:46,470 --> 00:27:45,279  
that i've lived this life over and over

758  
00:27:48,950 --> 00:27:46,480  
and these things

759  
00:27:50,470 --> 00:27:48,960  
in my future are already a part of that

760  
00:27:51,269 --> 00:27:50,480  
and i catch little glimpses of it

761  
00:27:53,510 --> 00:27:51,279  
through

762  
00:27:54,870 --> 00:27:53,520  
my subconscious in a dreaming state

763  
00:27:56,070 --> 00:27:54,880

which also indicates to me that

764

00:27:59,110 --> 00:27:56,080

consciousness

765

00:28:00,950 --> 00:27:59,120

isn't really bound by the same rules of

766

00:28:02,149 --> 00:28:00,960

of space and time that our physical

767

00:28:05,269 --> 00:28:02,159

forms are

768

00:28:07,590 --> 00:28:05,279

um and and so yeah that's that's kind of

769

00:28:09,750 --> 00:28:07,600

the best way i've been able to explain

770

00:28:10,710 --> 00:28:09,760

this very real phenomenon that i

771

00:28:13,830 --> 00:28:10,720

experience

772

00:28:16,310 --> 00:28:13,840

in a pretty regular basis actually is

773

00:28:17,669 --> 00:28:16,320

in the context of reincarnation as

774

00:28:19,750 --> 00:28:17,679

ourselves

775

00:28:21,269 --> 00:28:19,760

at the time we die going back to the

776

00:28:22,950 --> 00:28:21,279

time we start

777

00:28:24,630 --> 00:28:22,960

well i i have to ask you a little bit

778

00:28:25,350 --> 00:28:24,640

more on that uh what you just said if

779

00:28:26,870 --> 00:28:25,360

you don't mind

780

00:28:28,149 --> 00:28:26,880

and if you don't want to expound on it

781

00:28:28,870 --> 00:28:28,159

that's fine but i just want to make a

782

00:28:31,430 --> 00:28:28,880

statement

783

00:28:32,230 --> 00:28:31,440

i have interviewed and i counted frank

784

00:28:35,669 --> 00:28:32,240

by the way

785

00:28:36,389 --> 00:28:35,679

to verify this about 70 people within

786

00:28:39,510 --> 00:28:36,399

the last

787

00:28:42,149 --> 00:28:39,520

within a three-month period of time and

788

00:28:43,830 --> 00:28:42,159

i have to tell you out of all of the

789

00:28:45,909 --> 00:28:43,840

people i've interviewed you have to be

790

00:28:49,510 --> 00:28:45,919

one of the most unique

791

00:28:52,870 --> 00:28:49,520

uh folks with in regards to the

792

00:28:56,470 --> 00:28:55,029

share your perspectives your thought

793

00:28:58,870 --> 00:28:56,480

processes

794

00:29:00,310 --> 00:28:58,880

just you as taomi all the time doctor

795

00:29:02,230 --> 00:29:00,320

whenever i talk to you i've interviewed

796

00:29:04,870 --> 00:29:02,240

you a few times now

797

00:29:06,710 --> 00:29:04,880

but uh wanted to uh uh talk to you about

798

00:29:08,310 --> 00:29:06,720

this reincarnation uh

799

00:29:10,230 --> 00:29:08,320

idea that i brought up and and the

800

00:29:12,310 --> 00:29:10,240

reason why i bring it up is this

801  
00:29:13,750 --> 00:29:12,320  
if there are ets from the future

802  
00:29:17,590 --> 00:29:13,760  
visiting us

803  
00:29:20,710 --> 00:29:17,600  
uh strange strangely

804  
00:29:21,190 --> 00:29:20,720  
is it possible for you or i to be one of

805  
00:29:24,830 --> 00:29:21,200  
them

806  
00:29:29,669 --> 00:29:26,630  
hmm

807  
00:29:31,269 --> 00:29:29,679  
and how would that all work

808  
00:29:33,110 --> 00:29:31,279  
i've been sort of burning to ask you

809  
00:29:35,190 --> 00:29:33,120  
this question for a long time so

810  
00:29:36,870 --> 00:29:35,200  
i'm glad i've had the opportunity oh

811  
00:29:37,510 --> 00:29:36,880  
yeah that i enjoy that's kind of

812  
00:29:40,070 --> 00:29:37,520  
directed

813  
00:29:41,110 --> 00:29:40,080

at you yeah it's a mind-bending question

814

00:29:44,230 --> 00:29:41,120

to say the least

815

00:29:47,350 --> 00:29:44,240

um i guess at some point

816

00:29:50,389 --> 00:29:47,360

in our future if you know

817

00:29:54,149 --> 00:29:50,399

say this is just a hypothetical but say

818

00:29:56,470 --> 00:29:54,159

um tomorrow they decide that we

819

00:29:57,830 --> 00:29:56,480

have gained a collective consciousness

820

00:30:00,630 --> 00:29:57,840

that would

821

00:30:01,590 --> 00:30:00,640

allow us to understand who they are and

822

00:30:04,230 --> 00:30:01,600

what they're doing

823

00:30:05,750 --> 00:30:04,240

without some sort of h.g wells orson

824

00:30:09,269 --> 00:30:05,760

welles type of

825

00:30:11,430 --> 00:30:09,279

public panic then uh

826

00:30:12,789 --> 00:30:11,440

if if there is disclosure and there's

827

00:30:15,830 --> 00:30:12,799

interaction

828

00:30:18,950 --> 00:30:15,840

across different periods of time

829

00:30:20,070 --> 00:30:18,960

and we continue into the future say you

830

00:30:23,909 --> 00:30:20,080

know we're in our

831

00:30:26,710 --> 00:30:23,919

late 70s or 80s or something and

832

00:30:28,149 --> 00:30:26,720

people are picking each other up from

833

00:30:29,669 --> 00:30:28,159

different periods of time

834

00:30:31,590 --> 00:30:29,679

you know even though we don't have the

835

00:30:33,110 --> 00:30:31,600

technology to do it ourselves by the

836

00:30:34,870 --> 00:30:33,120

time we get to be

837

00:30:37,110 --> 00:30:34,880

at an advanced age if there is

838

00:30:38,789 --> 00:30:37,120

connection among different periods

839

00:30:40,630 --> 00:30:38,799

people coming from the future who do

840

00:30:42,149 --> 00:30:40,640

have that technology there's really no

841

00:30:44,149 --> 00:30:42,159

reason why they couldn't pick somebody

842

00:30:47,029 --> 00:30:44,159

up from any other period

843

00:30:48,230 --> 00:30:47,039

and take them to a past period that

844

00:30:50,070 --> 00:30:48,240

predates

845

00:30:51,669 --> 00:30:50,080

the the creation of their own time

846

00:30:53,350 --> 00:30:51,679

machine so i i guess

847

00:30:54,710 --> 00:30:53,360

and and that would be awesome and i hope

848

00:30:57,110 --> 00:30:54,720

that is the case because

849

00:30:59,029 --> 00:30:57,120

it would be super cool to get picked up

850

00:31:02,149 --> 00:30:59,039

um by yourself in the future

851  
00:31:04,230 --> 00:31:02,159  
and just go go whizzing around time and

852  
00:31:06,230 --> 00:31:04,240  
checking out different periods of time

853  
00:31:07,830 --> 00:31:06,240  
and i i would love that opportunity yeah

854  
00:31:08,549 --> 00:31:07,840  
you could be your own uber and tip

855  
00:31:11,509 --> 00:31:08,559  
yourself

856  
00:31:13,029 --> 00:31:11,519  
yeah exactly and i mean again what i do

857  
00:31:14,389 --> 00:31:13,039  
is i study the past that's what

858  
00:31:21,430 --> 00:31:14,399  
anthropology

859  
00:31:24,789 --> 00:31:21,440  
specifically is to investigate

860  
00:31:26,789 --> 00:31:24,799  
our human past so if if somebody from

861  
00:31:27,350 --> 00:31:26,799  
the future was looking to pick somebody

862  
00:31:29,509 --> 00:31:27,360  
up and

863  
00:31:31,509 --> 00:31:29,519

take them back to see that pass directly

864

00:31:33,430 --> 00:31:31,519

i would be the first to volunteer for

865

00:31:35,190 --> 00:31:33,440

that i think that would be awesome

866

00:31:37,990 --> 00:31:35,200

and i mentioned this early in the book

867

00:31:41,430 --> 00:31:38,000

that we in doing archaeology

868

00:31:42,789 --> 00:31:41,440

and studying past hominins we have

869

00:31:45,590 --> 00:31:42,799

skeletal material

870

00:31:46,149 --> 00:31:45,600

fossils teeth but we don't have the

871

00:31:48,630 --> 00:31:46,159

ability

872

00:31:49,990 --> 00:31:48,640

yet to just observe them and to watch

873

00:31:52,549 --> 00:31:50,000

them and see what they do

874

00:31:53,269 --> 00:31:52,559

and we could learn so much more in that

875

00:31:55,190 --> 00:31:53,279

capacity

876  
00:31:56,470 --> 00:31:55,200  
we we wouldn't have to argue amongst

877  
00:31:59,990 --> 00:31:56,480  
ourselves about

878  
00:32:00,710 --> 00:32:00,000  
the origins of agriculture or um you

879  
00:32:03,830 --> 00:32:00,720  
know different

880  
00:32:05,990 --> 00:32:03,840  
major events in human history and

881  
00:32:07,590 --> 00:32:06,000  
and how we interpret the symbolism of

882  
00:32:09,509 --> 00:32:07,600  
past groups we could just

883  
00:32:10,789 --> 00:32:09,519  
look at look at it look how they use

884  
00:32:12,710 --> 00:32:10,799  
these the

885  
00:32:14,149 --> 00:32:12,720  
the what we find today what we refer to

886  
00:32:17,509 --> 00:32:14,159  
as material material

887  
00:32:19,509 --> 00:32:17,519  
remains we could know directly what

888  
00:32:21,830 --> 00:32:19,519

those things did what their function was

889

00:32:23,430 --> 00:32:21,840

what their symbolism was to these people

890

00:32:25,909 --> 00:32:23,440

if we could just simply

891

00:32:26,950 --> 00:32:25,919

watch them so yeah i think i think that

892

00:32:29,590 --> 00:32:26,960

would be awesome i

893

00:32:31,430 --> 00:32:29,600

i don't know i mean it depends on at

894

00:32:33,750 --> 00:32:31,440

what point there'll be some sort of

895

00:32:35,590 --> 00:32:33,760

intertemporal disclosure i think that

896

00:32:37,669 --> 00:32:35,600

would have to happen first

897

00:32:39,669 --> 00:32:37,679

there's also even though like i

898

00:32:41,590 --> 00:32:39,679

mentioned it's not possible to change

899

00:32:42,149 --> 00:32:41,600

the past it certainly complicates things

900

00:32:44,549 --> 00:32:42,159

there's no

901  
00:32:46,470 --> 00:32:44,559  
doubt about that you know what would be

902  
00:32:49,830 --> 00:32:46,480  
the effects on the stock market

903  
00:32:51,430 --> 00:32:49,840  
or um any number of other things that

904  
00:32:54,630 --> 00:32:51,440  
we've come to

905  
00:32:56,950 --> 00:32:54,640  
just accept as normal in our society

906  
00:32:57,909 --> 00:32:56,960  
it would definitely force us to

907  
00:33:00,070 --> 00:32:57,919  
reconsider

908  
00:33:01,190 --> 00:33:00,080  
a lot of preconceived notions about our

909  
00:33:03,509 --> 00:33:01,200  
humanity

910  
00:33:05,990 --> 00:33:03,519  
if that were to happen and and i think

911  
00:33:08,630 --> 00:33:06,000  
that could be dangerous in some capacity

912  
00:33:10,710 --> 00:33:08,640  
so that it may be a while before

913  
00:33:11,909 --> 00:33:10,720

there is any sort of intertemporal

914

00:33:13,350 --> 00:33:11,919

disclosure but if

915

00:33:15,110 --> 00:33:13,360

it did happen yeah i think that would be

916

00:33:17,430 --> 00:33:15,120

great to be a part of that

917

00:33:18,310 --> 00:33:17,440

to be able to to move through time with

918

00:33:20,950 --> 00:33:18,320

them

919

00:33:22,710 --> 00:33:20,960

i wanted to let our listeners know one

920

00:33:25,909 --> 00:33:22,720

other reason why

921

00:33:28,310 --> 00:33:25,919

i felt uh and i i feel

922

00:33:30,549 --> 00:33:28,320

i feel the way about dr masters that i

923

00:33:32,789 --> 00:33:30,559

do regarding him being so unique

924

00:33:34,310 --> 00:33:32,799

about his answers and his perspectives

925

00:33:36,630 --> 00:33:34,320

and just want to go ahead

926

00:33:37,990 --> 00:33:36,640

and cover this a little bit doctor uh

927

00:33:41,590 --> 00:33:38,000

the last interview i had

928

00:33:44,310 --> 00:33:41,600

with you about uh uh being a hunter

929

00:33:45,110 --> 00:33:44,320

and coming across aliens and you're just

930

00:33:48,070 --> 00:33:45,120

so having

931

00:33:49,830 --> 00:33:48,080

a happen to have a weapon on you which

932

00:33:51,509 --> 00:33:49,840

as a hunter naturally you would

933

00:33:53,190 --> 00:33:51,519

i wanted to bring up a question i

934

00:33:55,190 --> 00:33:53,200

brought up up to you and let our

935

00:33:57,990 --> 00:33:55,200

listeners know what your answer was

936

00:33:58,310 --> 00:33:58,000

just so they can understand how unique

937

00:34:05,110 --> 00:33:58,320

you

938

00:34:07,590 --> 00:34:05,120

the ufo topic at times so

939

00:34:09,510 --> 00:34:07,600

our last interview i asked you if you

940

00:34:10,710 --> 00:34:09,520

secretly spy an et presence abducting

941

00:34:12,869 --> 00:34:10,720

people what do you do

942

00:34:15,270 --> 00:34:12,879

do you run go protect your family do you

943

00:34:17,349 --> 00:34:15,280

strategize to help those being abducted

944

00:34:19,589 --> 00:34:17,359

perhaps you have a different answer so i

945

00:34:20,069 --> 00:34:19,599

basically had a really loaded leading

946

00:34:22,470 --> 00:34:20,079

question

947

00:34:24,310 --> 00:34:22,480

there for you in different ways and you

948

00:34:27,430 --> 00:34:24,320

completely sidestepped it

949

00:34:31,109 --> 00:34:27,440

and what you said was i would consider

950

00:34:33,669 --> 00:34:31,119

actually helping the et's

951  
00:34:35,030 --> 00:34:33,679  
with their science project essentially

952  
00:34:37,030 --> 00:34:35,040  
isn't that correct doctor

953  
00:34:39,109 --> 00:34:37,040  
yeah i remember that actually very well

954  
00:34:39,589 --> 00:34:39,119  
um yeah i said i would go help them and

955  
00:34:41,829 --> 00:34:39,599  
you said

956  
00:34:43,589 --> 00:34:41,839  
oh you would go help the people being

957  
00:34:45,990 --> 00:34:43,599  
abducted i said no i would go help

958  
00:34:48,149 --> 00:34:46,000  
the people doing the abducting i would

959  
00:34:51,030 --> 00:34:48,159  
want to be a part of that research

960  
00:34:53,190 --> 00:34:51,040  
mission and and be a part of what what i

961  
00:34:54,389 --> 00:34:53,200  
think are probably anthropologists from

962  
00:34:57,270 --> 00:34:54,399  
the future

963  
00:34:58,470 --> 00:34:57,280

biologists medical professionals

964

00:35:02,150 --> 00:34:58,480

studying

965

00:35:04,710 --> 00:35:02,160

aspects of our past physiology and and

966

00:35:06,630 --> 00:35:04,720

any number of things about us so yeah it

967

00:35:08,150 --> 00:35:06,640

wasn't necessarily a side step i

968

00:35:11,349 --> 00:35:08,160

wouldn't say but

969

00:35:14,069 --> 00:35:11,359

definitely uh an answer that

970

00:35:14,790 --> 00:35:14,079

probably isn't all that common to that

971

00:35:17,030 --> 00:35:14,800

question

972

00:35:18,550 --> 00:35:17,040

right you're accurate 100 thank you for

973

00:35:21,109 --> 00:35:18,560

correcting me on that doctor

974

00:35:22,950 --> 00:35:21,119

i wanted to uh bring up the topic of

975

00:35:24,069 --> 00:35:22,960

hypnotic regression channeling and

976

00:35:27,109 --> 00:35:24,079

remote viewing

977

00:35:28,390 --> 00:35:27,119

regarding the et topic uh we hear about

978

00:35:30,630 --> 00:35:28,400

these topics a lot

979

00:35:31,670 --> 00:35:30,640

hypnotic regression channeling and

980

00:35:34,950 --> 00:35:31,680

remote viewing

981

00:35:37,190 --> 00:35:34,960

what are your thoughts on those topics

982

00:35:38,310 --> 00:35:37,200

i i think it's going to be the next big

983

00:35:41,829 --> 00:35:38,320

area

984

00:35:45,910 --> 00:35:41,839

of scientific research unfortunately

985

00:35:49,510 --> 00:35:45,920

it as with studies of um

986

00:35:52,230 --> 00:35:49,520

the ufo phenomenon cryptozoology and

987

00:35:53,430 --> 00:35:52,240

and things that are considered to be on

988

00:35:54,790 --> 00:35:53,440

the fringe

989

00:35:56,310 --> 00:35:54,800

there's still a lot of stigma

990

00:35:57,670 --> 00:35:56,320

surrounding that and there's certainly a

991

00:36:00,950 --> 00:35:57,680

lot of stigma

992

00:36:03,270 --> 00:36:00,960

around remote viewing and but

993

00:36:04,310 --> 00:36:03,280

but honestly like i said just a little

994

00:36:07,109 --> 00:36:04,320

bit ago

995

00:36:09,109 --> 00:36:07,119

if if consciousness isn't bound by the

996

00:36:12,150 --> 00:36:09,119

same rules that govern

997

00:36:14,230 --> 00:36:12,160

physical entities things with mass

998

00:36:15,750 --> 00:36:14,240

essentially matter in the physical

999

00:36:18,870 --> 00:36:15,760

universe then there really

1000

00:36:22,550 --> 00:36:18,880

isn't any reason why

1001  
00:36:23,349 --> 00:36:22,560  
consciousness couldn't um be used in

1002  
00:36:25,750 --> 00:36:23,359  
that way why

1003  
00:36:28,550 --> 00:36:25,760  
why we couldn't it's going to be a while

1004  
00:36:30,710 --> 00:36:28,560  
i think before we really figure out how

1005  
00:36:32,310 --> 00:36:30,720  
to do it in a meaningful way people

1006  
00:36:34,390 --> 00:36:32,320  
claim that they're able to do remote

1007  
00:36:36,950 --> 00:36:34,400  
viewing i think the cia even had

1008  
00:36:37,430 --> 00:36:36,960  
a program where they were trying to use

1009  
00:36:40,150 --> 00:36:37,440  
that

1010  
00:36:41,670 --> 00:36:40,160  
as a form of spying i could be wrong

1011  
00:36:44,950 --> 00:36:41,680  
about that it's not

1012  
00:36:47,430 --> 00:36:44,960  
my main research focus but i do remember

1013  
00:36:50,390 --> 00:36:47,440

seeing something about that um but i

1014

00:36:54,150 --> 00:36:50,400  
just i also don't think our brains

1015

00:36:57,270 --> 00:36:54,160  
really have the capacity or

1016

00:37:00,470 --> 00:36:57,280  
the the ability to do that

1017

00:37:03,109 --> 00:37:00,480  
in the way some people claim

1018

00:37:04,310 --> 00:37:03,119  
to be able to with that said i i

1019

00:37:06,550 --> 00:37:04,320  
certainly

1020

00:37:08,069 --> 00:37:06,560  
think that that they're telling the

1021

00:37:11,109 --> 00:37:08,079  
truth that there is

1022

00:37:12,150 --> 00:37:11,119  
an early stage ability for the brain to

1023

00:37:15,510 --> 00:37:12,160  
do these things

1024

00:37:17,670 --> 00:37:15,520  
um telepathy and and just

1025

00:37:18,870 --> 00:37:17,680  
connecting with people on an energetic

1026  
00:37:21,510 --> 00:37:18,880  
level and

1027  
00:37:22,790 --> 00:37:21,520  
in a way that really is just rooted in

1028  
00:37:26,150 --> 00:37:22,800  
consciousness and

1029  
00:37:28,870 --> 00:37:26,160  
the energy that people exchange um

1030  
00:37:29,750 --> 00:37:28,880  
if it seems like over time that'll

1031  
00:37:31,589 --> 00:37:29,760  
probably

1032  
00:37:33,510 --> 00:37:31,599  
become more developed and we could be in

1033  
00:37:35,190 --> 00:37:33,520  
the early stages of that but it's it's

1034  
00:37:37,030 --> 00:37:35,200  
gonna take for it to be science for it

1035  
00:37:39,990 --> 00:37:37,040  
to be scientifically

1036  
00:37:40,710 --> 00:37:40,000  
falsifiable and testable i think it's

1037  
00:37:44,470 --> 00:37:40,720  
going to take

1038  
00:37:47,670 --> 00:37:44,480

some some development of equipment

1039

00:37:48,790 --> 00:37:47,680

that doesn't exist yet technologies ways

1040

00:37:51,910 --> 00:37:48,800

to really

1041

00:37:53,349 --> 00:37:51,920

study the brain and the energy

1042

00:37:55,109 --> 00:37:53,359

associated with the brain

1043

00:37:56,630 --> 00:37:55,119

and and really understand consciousness

1044

00:37:58,710 --> 00:37:56,640

i don't think we fully understand

1045

00:38:00,470 --> 00:37:58,720

consciousness yet but i think

1046

00:38:02,390 --> 00:38:00,480

i think in the future that'll be a

1047

00:38:06,470 --> 00:38:02,400

really interesting area of study and

1048

00:38:07,430 --> 00:38:06,480

and if i continue to investigate fringe

1049

00:38:09,910 --> 00:38:07,440

science

1050

00:38:10,470 --> 00:38:09,920

i guess that's something i would like to

1051  
00:38:13,270 --> 00:38:10,480  
get into

1052  
00:38:15,270 --> 00:38:13,280  
more i find it fascinating and um and i

1053  
00:38:17,910 --> 00:38:15,280  
think there's probably a way

1054  
00:38:18,950 --> 00:38:17,920  
to create testable hypotheses centered

1055  
00:38:21,270 --> 00:38:18,960  
around

1056  
00:38:23,109 --> 00:38:21,280  
uh hypnotic regression and remote

1057  
00:38:25,190 --> 00:38:23,119  
viewing and

1058  
00:38:26,150 --> 00:38:25,200  
i i think i think it would be a really

1059  
00:38:28,790 --> 00:38:26,160  
cool thing to study

1060  
00:38:30,390 --> 00:38:28,800  
going forward uh yeah i think what you

1061  
00:38:33,910 --> 00:38:30,400  
were referring to as

1062  
00:38:37,270 --> 00:38:33,920  
the m culture project in mk ultra

1063  
00:38:40,710 --> 00:38:37,280

um yeah that was it right and uh

1064

00:38:44,230 --> 00:38:40,720

that was a cia mind control program

1065

00:38:47,589 --> 00:38:44,240

which encompassed so many tragic events

1066

00:38:50,470 --> 00:38:47,599

in human history that were at times

1067

00:38:52,310 --> 00:38:50,480

illegal and um i would say the entire

1068

00:38:55,589 --> 00:38:52,320

project was highly immoral

1069

00:38:57,349 --> 00:38:55,599

um yeah i just also want to mention

1070

00:38:58,790 --> 00:38:57,359

to our viewers just something

1071

00:39:01,750 --> 00:38:58,800

interesting and that is

1072

00:39:02,470 --> 00:39:01,760

i think it was 1980 a media outlet by

1073

00:39:06,390 --> 00:39:02,480

the name of

1074

00:39:09,589 --> 00:39:06,400

the fifth estate was able to reveal

1075

00:39:12,630 --> 00:39:09,599

part of that tragedy in canada um

1076

00:39:16,390 --> 00:39:12,640

okay doctor i wanted to uh

1077

00:39:20,230 --> 00:39:16,400

ask you um a little bit more

1078

00:39:21,829 --> 00:39:20,240

about the et topic but before i do that

1079

00:39:25,190 --> 00:39:21,839

i wanted to ask you

1080

00:39:25,829 --> 00:39:25,200

um do you plan it's just sort of a

1081

00:39:28,950 --> 00:39:25,839

surprise

1082

00:39:31,670 --> 00:39:28,960

question do you plan on having another

1083

00:39:36,069 --> 00:39:31,680

book in the future

1084

00:39:37,750 --> 00:39:36,079

um am i allowed to expand upon whether

1085

00:39:43,270 --> 00:39:37,760

or not there will be a revised version

1086

00:39:43,510 --> 00:39:43,280

of this yeah well i wasn't sure you told

1087

00:39:45,430 --> 00:39:43,520

me

1088

00:39:47,829 --> 00:39:45,440

it was a yes or no question so i didn't

1089

00:39:49,829 --> 00:39:47,839

want to right violate any rules

1090

00:39:50,950 --> 00:39:49,839

stay with the parameters of that no no

1091

00:39:53,510 --> 00:39:50,960

no please okay

1092

00:39:54,390 --> 00:39:53,520

let us know um no one thing that's been

1093

00:39:57,030 --> 00:39:54,400

really cool

1094

00:39:59,109 --> 00:39:57,040

about the last uh couple months i mean

1095

00:40:00,870 --> 00:39:59,119

the books that i published it

1096

00:40:03,030 --> 00:40:00,880

just over a month ago but i've been

1097

00:40:05,910 --> 00:40:03,040

talking about this for a while and

1098

00:40:06,790 --> 00:40:05,920

um one thing that's been really uh

1099

00:40:10,069 --> 00:40:06,800

interesting

1100

00:40:13,109 --> 00:40:10,079

is is hearing from people who know

1101  
00:40:16,470 --> 00:40:13,119  
more about specific things that are

1102  
00:40:18,790 --> 00:40:16,480  
discussed in the book than i do and and

1103  
00:40:21,109 --> 00:40:18,800  
i mean i'm combining multiple different

1104  
00:40:22,870 --> 00:40:21,119  
scientific disciplines to do this i'm

1105  
00:40:23,589 --> 00:40:22,880  
obviously an anthropologist so i have a

1106  
00:40:26,309 --> 00:40:23,599  
deeper

1107  
00:40:27,430 --> 00:40:26,319  
knowledge of that particular field and

1108  
00:40:29,670 --> 00:40:27,440  
the book

1109  
00:40:31,270 --> 00:40:29,680  
centers more on anthropological research

1110  
00:40:32,630 --> 00:40:31,280  
because of that and i think it's

1111  
00:40:35,030 --> 00:40:32,640  
the most relevant to really

1112  
00:40:35,829 --> 00:40:35,040  
understanding this extra tempestuo

1113  
00:40:39,270 --> 00:40:35,839

hypothesis

1114

00:40:42,390 --> 00:40:39,280

but i've been getting

1115

00:40:45,349 --> 00:40:42,400

emails from people who are

1116

00:40:46,630 --> 00:40:45,359

former intelligence agents uh people

1117

00:40:50,870 --> 00:40:46,640

numerous people that worked at los

1118

00:40:52,870 --> 00:40:50,880

alamos research center

1119

00:40:54,630 --> 00:40:52,880

physicists and and they've they've been

1120

00:40:55,990 --> 00:40:54,640

filling in some gaps for me little

1121

00:40:57,510 --> 00:40:56,000

pieces of the puzzle

1122

00:40:59,910 --> 00:40:57,520

that i just didn't really have the

1123

00:41:02,550 --> 00:40:59,920

ability to put in place yet when i

1124

00:41:03,750 --> 00:41:02,560

published the book in and it's been

1125

00:41:07,910 --> 00:41:03,760

really fun

1126  
00:41:09,829 --> 00:41:07,920  
to get this information from people who

1127  
00:41:11,430 --> 00:41:09,839  
understand this model well enough and

1128  
00:41:12,550 --> 00:41:11,440  
the way i explain it in the book to be

1129  
00:41:14,150 --> 00:41:12,560  
able to notice

1130  
00:41:16,470 --> 00:41:14,160  
that there's something that i just

1131  
00:41:17,190 --> 00:41:16,480  
hadn't quite fully grasped and then

1132  
00:41:18,790 --> 00:41:17,200  
though

1133  
00:41:20,550 --> 00:41:18,800  
they've been filling me in on these

1134  
00:41:22,829 --> 00:41:20,560  
things and it's been awesome and

1135  
00:41:24,150 --> 00:41:22,839  
and i don't have any sort of

1136  
00:41:26,790 --> 00:41:24,160  
narcissistic

1137  
00:41:28,309 --> 00:41:26,800  
ideas of having the perfect product here

1138  
00:41:29,109 --> 00:41:28,319

i've always referred to it as an

1139

00:41:32,150 --> 00:41:29,119

evolving

1140

00:41:34,069 --> 00:41:32,160

project because things like that i just

1141

00:41:36,550 --> 00:41:34,079

can't know we can't know as a human

1142

00:41:37,829 --> 00:41:36,560

race at this particular point in time so

1143

00:41:40,550 --> 00:41:37,839

i've been really that's an interesting

1144

00:41:42,470 --> 00:41:40,560

choice of words narcissistic

1145

00:41:44,230 --> 00:41:42,480

yeah i mean it's easy for researchers to

1146

00:41:45,750 --> 00:41:44,240

think they have everything figured out

1147

00:41:47,750 --> 00:41:45,760

and that they're great and

1148

00:41:49,109 --> 00:41:47,760

i i know everything and see everything

1149

00:41:50,390 --> 00:41:49,119

but that's not the case and that's not

1150

00:41:52,390 --> 00:41:50,400

what science is

1151  
00:41:53,589 --> 00:41:52,400  
we're constantly just evolving our

1152  
00:41:55,430 --> 00:41:53,599  
models

1153  
00:41:56,630 --> 00:41:55,440  
with new information as it becomes

1154  
00:41:59,750 --> 00:41:56,640  
available so

1155  
00:42:03,030 --> 00:41:59,760  
in in getting this new information and

1156  
00:42:06,150 --> 00:42:03,040  
i've started keeping a folder where

1157  
00:42:08,470 --> 00:42:06,160  
i put these i kind of

1158  
00:42:09,990 --> 00:42:08,480  
write them out in my own words or just

1159  
00:42:12,230 --> 00:42:10,000  
copy and paste what people

1160  
00:42:14,550 --> 00:42:12,240  
said and i i think it would be great to

1161  
00:42:16,950 --> 00:42:14,560  
update the book at some point with

1162  
00:42:17,829 --> 00:42:16,960  
this knowledge and possibly bring these

1163  
00:42:20,230 --> 00:42:17,839

people in if

1164

00:42:21,750 --> 00:42:20,240

if they're able to or willing to talk

1165

00:42:23,829 --> 00:42:21,760

about them in their own words i think

1166

00:42:24,710 --> 00:42:23,839

that would be a great way to revise the

1167

00:42:27,270 --> 00:42:24,720

book but

1168

00:42:28,390 --> 00:42:27,280

but no um to answer your your original

1169

00:42:31,589 --> 00:42:28,400

question

1170

00:42:34,150 --> 00:42:31,599

yeah i'm not a huge fan of writing

1171

00:42:34,710 --> 00:42:34,160

which which is funny as to say as an

1172

00:42:38,069 --> 00:42:34,720

author

1173

00:42:40,309 --> 00:42:38,079

um i really like discussing things and

1174

00:42:42,790 --> 00:42:40,319

and digging deeply into things in the

1175

00:42:45,030 --> 00:42:42,800

research aspects of it especially

1176  
00:42:46,390 --> 00:42:45,040  
in researching time and the physics of

1177  
00:42:49,109 --> 00:42:46,400  
time that was

1178  
00:42:50,790 --> 00:42:49,119  
a really fun part of writing this book i

1179  
00:42:51,430 --> 00:42:50,800  
would leave my office many days and just

1180  
00:42:53,349 --> 00:42:51,440  
have

1181  
00:42:55,510 --> 00:42:53,359  
it feel like i wasn't even a part of

1182  
00:42:57,990 --> 00:42:55,520  
this reality at times because

1183  
00:42:59,349 --> 00:42:58,000  
you get exposed to these ideas that

1184  
00:43:01,109 --> 00:42:59,359  
really challenge you

1185  
00:43:03,030 --> 00:43:01,119  
to think about things in such different

1186  
00:43:04,470 --> 00:43:03,040  
ways that it takes you out of

1187  
00:43:06,309 --> 00:43:04,480  
space time completely i think that's

1188  
00:43:08,550 --> 00:43:06,319

what people like about reading and going

1189

00:43:11,270 --> 00:43:08,560

to the movies and things too is that it

1190

00:43:12,790 --> 00:43:11,280

it for a moment you can leave your own

1191

00:43:15,910 --> 00:43:12,800

reality and go into

1192

00:43:17,510 --> 00:43:15,920

this other reality i've recently maybe a

1193

00:43:18,950 --> 00:43:17,520

surprise to people but i never really

1194

00:43:21,270 --> 00:43:18,960

liked science fiction

1195

00:43:22,390 --> 00:43:21,280

until recently and i've just been

1196

00:43:24,230 --> 00:43:22,400

getting into it and

1197

00:43:25,670 --> 00:43:24,240

really enjoyed that part of it where you

1198

00:43:28,630 --> 00:43:25,680

can go on these

1199

00:43:30,950 --> 00:43:28,640

little brain adventures with whoever

1200

00:43:32,309 --> 00:43:30,960

wrote the story and the producers and

1201

00:43:35,510 --> 00:43:32,319

everybody so

1202

00:43:36,550 --> 00:43:35,520

um i think that part of writing the book

1203

00:43:38,470 --> 00:43:36,560

was a lot of fun

1204

00:43:39,589 --> 00:43:38,480

and i would enjoy doing that and

1205

00:43:42,630 --> 00:43:39,599

researching

1206

00:43:44,390 --> 00:43:42,640

something else as as deeply as i had

1207

00:43:45,510 --> 00:43:44,400

researched this over the last seven

1208

00:43:47,670 --> 00:43:45,520

years

1209

00:43:50,069 --> 00:43:47,680

but i don't have any plans in the near

1210

00:43:52,069 --> 00:43:50,079

future to really jump back into that

1211

00:43:53,430 --> 00:43:52,079

at the present time anyway well thank

1212

00:43:54,870 --> 00:43:53,440

you for answering that question

1213

00:43:57,349 --> 00:43:54,880

thank you for going into detail

1214

00:43:59,670 --> 00:43:57,359

regarding all that was fascinating to

1215

00:44:02,309 --> 00:43:59,680

hear from you and also i think frank my

1216

00:44:05,990 --> 00:44:02,319

co-host has a few questions of his own

1217

00:44:08,309 --> 00:44:06,000

for you i do and i know that we had a

1218

00:44:09,030 --> 00:44:08,319

brief conversation over at the facebook

1219

00:44:12,550 --> 00:44:09,040

group

1220

00:44:13,910 --> 00:44:12,560

resulting from a an article i think that

1221

00:44:17,990 --> 00:44:13,920

was in the atlantic

1222

00:44:20,390 --> 00:44:18,000

regarding scientific journal articles

1223

00:44:21,990 --> 00:44:20,400

and our published papers becoming as

1224

00:44:24,550 --> 00:44:22,000

somewhat of an anachronism

1225

00:44:26,630 --> 00:44:24,560

you kind of jumped in there and had some

1226

00:44:29,190 --> 00:44:26,640

comments about the journalistic

1227

00:44:31,109 --> 00:44:29,200

or excuse me about the scientific

1228

00:44:32,790 --> 00:44:31,119

journal industry in general

1229

00:44:34,069 --> 00:44:32,800

and i was wondering if you wanted to

1230

00:44:36,790 --> 00:44:34,079

expand on that because i thought your

1231

00:44:39,990 --> 00:44:36,800

comments were really interesting

1232

00:44:42,230 --> 00:44:40,000

yeah i remember um i remember that

1233

00:44:44,390 --> 00:44:42,240

i don't remember exactly what i said but

1234

00:44:45,750 --> 00:44:44,400

i'm sure my views haven't really changed

1235

00:44:47,030 --> 00:44:45,760

that much yeah you didn't like it i

1236

00:44:47,589 --> 00:44:47,040

remember that much i thought that was

1237

00:44:49,510 --> 00:44:47,599

interesting

1238

00:44:51,190 --> 00:44:49,520

so i've talked to a few they really want

1239

00:44:52,950 --> 00:44:51,200

to get published bad and

1240

00:44:54,870 --> 00:44:52,960

you're you're you seem to have an

1241

00:44:55,910 --> 00:44:54,880

outlier opinion on it so i want to hear

1242

00:44:59,430 --> 00:44:55,920

all about it

1243

00:45:03,030 --> 00:44:59,440

well mostly what my qualm is with

1244

00:45:06,069 --> 00:45:03,040

the journal industry is that we as

1245

00:45:07,990 --> 00:45:06,079

researchers work our butts off

1246

00:45:10,309 --> 00:45:08,000

i don't know what the fcc rules are for

1247

00:45:13,670 --> 00:45:10,319

the show but i'll still keep it pg

1248

00:45:15,670 --> 00:45:13,680

um work our butts off to conduct

1249

00:45:17,109 --> 00:45:15,680

these studies and we do research and we

1250

00:45:19,190 --> 00:45:17,119

research we receive

1251  
00:45:20,390 --> 00:45:19,200  
grants for these oftentimes not in all

1252  
00:45:22,230 --> 00:45:20,400  
cases but

1253  
00:45:24,550 --> 00:45:22,240  
so there is a little bit of money coming

1254  
00:45:26,710 --> 00:45:24,560  
in the institutions we work for

1255  
00:45:28,309 --> 00:45:26,720  
get a big percentage of that but some of

1256  
00:45:32,230 --> 00:45:28,319  
it does come back to us

1257  
00:45:35,670 --> 00:45:32,240  
um but but when we publish we

1258  
00:45:37,990 --> 00:45:35,680  
are submitting this work

1259  
00:45:39,430 --> 00:45:38,000  
oftentimes years and years of work to

1260  
00:45:42,630 --> 00:45:39,440  
these journals

1261  
00:45:44,150 --> 00:45:42,640  
and they take that material that we have

1262  
00:45:47,030 --> 00:45:44,160  
provided them

1263  
00:45:47,670 --> 00:45:47,040

they take ownership of it they publish

1264

00:45:49,829 --> 00:45:47,680

it they make

1265

00:45:51,670 --> 00:45:49,839

millions and millions of dollars off of

1266

00:45:54,870 --> 00:45:51,680

it and we get zero

1267

00:45:57,510 --> 00:45:54,880

income from that and it's it's

1268

00:45:57,990 --> 00:45:57,520

not just the research but also they have

1269

00:46:00,390 --> 00:45:58,000

us

1270

00:46:01,510 --> 00:46:00,400

as peer reviewers there was a period of

1271

00:46:05,430 --> 00:46:01,520

time

1272

00:46:08,150 --> 00:46:05,440

when i was publishing a lot of papers

1273

00:46:09,589 --> 00:46:08,160

and i sort of became some sort of

1274

00:46:12,710 --> 00:46:09,599

international expert

1275

00:46:15,190 --> 00:46:12,720

on the evolution of our mid facial

1276  
00:46:16,870 --> 00:46:15,200  
anatomy and the eyes and the orbits

1277  
00:46:18,470 --> 00:46:16,880  
specifically in the interaction of the

1278  
00:46:21,829 --> 00:46:18,480  
frontal lobe

1279  
00:46:23,990 --> 00:46:21,839  
and so i was getting requests to review

1280  
00:46:26,550 --> 00:46:24,000  
papers that have been submitted to

1281  
00:46:27,430 --> 00:46:26,560  
journals within that specific area of

1282  
00:46:29,990 --> 00:46:27,440  
science

1283  
00:46:31,910 --> 00:46:30,000  
almost weekly uh there were times when i

1284  
00:46:32,630 --> 00:46:31,920  
was reviewing three or four papers at a

1285  
00:46:34,309 --> 00:46:32,640  
time

1286  
00:46:36,150 --> 00:46:34,319  
and it requires a lot of work to read

1287  
00:46:39,750 --> 00:46:36,160  
those papers than to write

1288  
00:46:42,230 --> 00:46:39,760

or our response to it our actual review

1289

00:46:44,710 --> 00:46:42,240

that then gets sent back to the

1290

00:46:46,470 --> 00:46:44,720

the the original author the researchers

1291

00:46:46,870 --> 00:46:46,480

sometimes they'll revise it we have to

1292

00:46:49,349 --> 00:46:46,880

read

1293

00:46:50,870 --> 00:46:49,359

those parts again and we get paid zero

1294

00:46:53,670 --> 00:46:50,880

dollars for that

1295

00:46:55,270 --> 00:46:53,680

you get no income from providing this

1296

00:46:55,990 --> 00:46:55,280

very valuable service that these

1297

00:46:58,309 --> 00:46:56,000

journals

1298

00:46:59,430 --> 00:46:58,319

rely on they need us to do that but they

1299

00:47:02,390 --> 00:46:59,440

don't compensate

1300

00:47:04,150 --> 00:47:02,400

us for it and and i feel that that the

1301

00:47:07,349 --> 00:47:04,160

way in which researchers are

1302

00:47:10,230 --> 00:47:07,359

manipulated by these huge

1303

00:47:11,510 --> 00:47:10,240

journals that are making millions if not

1304

00:47:13,670 --> 00:47:11,520

billions of dollars

1305

00:47:15,109 --> 00:47:13,680

off of selling our products and our hard

1306

00:47:17,270 --> 00:47:15,119

work and our research

1307

00:47:18,550 --> 00:47:17,280

is really a flaw in the system and i

1308

00:47:20,549 --> 00:47:18,560

believe um

1309

00:47:21,829 --> 00:47:20,559

the university of california system i

1310

00:47:22,870 --> 00:47:21,839

don't know the details i should have

1311

00:47:24,950 --> 00:47:22,880

looked this up

1312

00:47:26,230 --> 00:47:24,960

but i believe they actually have been

1313

00:47:29,910 --> 00:47:26,240

boycotting

1314

00:47:30,470 --> 00:47:29,920

certain uh journals some of the largest

1315

00:47:32,950 --> 00:47:30,480

ones

1316

00:47:33,510 --> 00:47:32,960

because of this discrepancy in the way

1317

00:47:37,430 --> 00:47:33,520

that

1318

00:47:38,870 --> 00:47:37,440

know what the actual numbers are but

1319

00:47:40,790 --> 00:47:38,880

it's got to be tens of millions of

1320

00:47:42,710 --> 00:47:40,800

dollars that they'd be losing

1321

00:47:44,549 --> 00:47:42,720

by not being included in the university

1322

00:47:46,549 --> 00:47:44,559

of california system and all of the

1323

00:47:47,190 --> 00:47:46,559

different schools that make up the uc

1324

00:47:49,750 --> 00:47:47,200

system

1325

00:47:51,270 --> 00:47:49,760

but i think it's going to take that for

1326

00:47:52,630 --> 00:47:51,280

the industry to change i think it's

1327

00:47:55,030 --> 00:47:52,640

going to take

1328

00:47:56,390 --> 00:47:55,040

institutions standing up and researchers

1329

00:47:58,630 --> 00:47:56,400

standing up and saying

1330

00:47:59,510 --> 00:47:58,640

you know we'd like a share of the

1331

00:48:01,349 --> 00:47:59,520

profits here

1332

00:48:03,190 --> 00:48:01,359

because we don't get paid a lot to start

1333

00:48:04,309 --> 00:48:03,200

with people think that professors make a

1334

00:48:07,750 --> 00:48:04,319

lot of money but

1335

00:48:10,309 --> 00:48:07,760

we actually don't um and in fact

1336

00:48:12,630 --> 00:48:10,319

many professors especially ones that

1337

00:48:13,990 --> 00:48:12,640

teach engineering and material sciences

1338

00:48:15,030 --> 00:48:14,000

and things like that could make a lot

1339

00:48:18,470 --> 00:48:15,040

more money

1340

00:48:19,990 --> 00:48:18,480

in private industry than they could in

1341

00:48:21,829 --> 00:48:20,000

the education system the higher

1342

00:48:24,950 --> 00:48:21,839

education system so

1343

00:48:28,230 --> 00:48:24,960

if there was fair compensation

1344

00:48:29,030 --> 00:48:28,240

by these journals for the work that we

1345

00:48:32,069 --> 00:48:29,040

do

1346

00:48:34,790 --> 00:48:32,079

i think it would it would help

1347

00:48:35,750 --> 00:48:34,800

bolster research i think it would help

1348

00:48:37,430 --> 00:48:35,760

really

1349

00:48:39,190 --> 00:48:37,440

change the system in a way that's

1350

00:48:40,549 --> 00:48:39,200

mutually beneficial even though they

1351

00:48:43,349 --> 00:48:40,559

would be losing a little bit of

1352

00:48:45,030 --> 00:48:43,359

profit and their shareholders may not be

1353

00:48:46,309 --> 00:48:45,040

entirely happy about that i think it's

1354

00:48:49,109 --> 00:48:46,319

only equitable

1355

00:48:50,950 --> 00:48:49,119

and it needs to happen in my opinion i

1356

00:48:54,870 --> 00:48:50,960

i'm not the only one that's jaded

1357

00:48:57,910 --> 00:48:56,390

oh yeah doctor i'm sorry i was just

1358

00:49:00,150 --> 00:48:57,920

totally listening to you involved

1359

00:49:02,069 --> 00:49:00,160

with what you were saying it was a bit

1360

00:49:03,750 --> 00:49:02,079

of a tangent

1361

00:49:05,589 --> 00:49:03,760

i could see if you spaced out there at

1362

00:49:06,470 --> 00:49:05,599

some point because it was a bit of a

1363

00:49:08,549 --> 00:49:06,480

tangent

1364

00:49:10,069 --> 00:49:08,559

it bothers me i don't like it but it's

1365

00:49:10,790 --> 00:49:10,079

interesting to me because i do look at

1366

00:49:13,750 --> 00:49:10,800

papers

1367

00:49:15,910 --> 00:49:13,760

once in a while now and again and

1368

00:49:18,230 --> 00:49:15,920

usually i can get through the abstracts

1369

00:49:19,750 --> 00:49:18,240

relatively unscathed you know

1370

00:49:22,309 --> 00:49:19,760

one of the things i really like about

1371

00:49:25,670 --> 00:49:22,319

your site is how often you do

1372

00:49:27,190 --> 00:49:25,680

uh reference actual published research

1373

00:49:27,589 --> 00:49:27,200

peer-reviewed research i think that's

1374

00:49:33,270 --> 00:49:27,599

great

1375

00:49:36,710 --> 00:49:36,069

yeah appreciate that yeah uh sometimes

1376

00:49:39,430 --> 00:49:36,720

you know

1377

00:49:39,829 --> 00:49:39,440

these papers will get picked up by media

1378

00:49:41,750 --> 00:49:39,839

and

1379

00:49:43,750 --> 00:49:41,760

sometimes they'll be accurate in terms

1380

00:49:46,069 --> 00:49:43,760

of recounting the contents of the paper

1381

00:49:47,750 --> 00:49:46,079

and sometimes they won't i think it's

1382

00:49:49,510 --> 00:49:47,760

always best to go back to the original

1383

00:49:52,390 --> 00:49:49,520

source whenever possible

1384

00:49:53,990 --> 00:49:52,400

and sometimes uh sometimes the papers

1385

00:49:55,750 --> 00:49:54,000

are interesting to read like i said

1386

00:49:57,030 --> 00:49:55,760

i can get through some of them by pretty

1387

00:49:59,990 --> 00:49:57,040

unscared so

1388

00:50:01,109 --> 00:50:00,000

uh it's something that uh maybe you're

1389

00:50:04,470 --> 00:50:01,119

not going to understand

1390

00:50:06,390 --> 00:50:04,480

everything in a paper but you know what

1391

00:50:08,230 --> 00:50:06,400

stretch yourself a little bit yeah and

1392

00:50:09,270 --> 00:50:08,240

it's good you know google some words

1393

00:50:11,349 --> 00:50:09,280

learn something

1394

00:50:12,309 --> 00:50:11,359

absolutely and and one thing i like too

1395

00:50:15,109 --> 00:50:12,319

is that you'll

1396

00:50:17,109 --> 00:50:15,119

add the the direct quote from it in one

1397

00:50:18,950 --> 00:50:17,119

of the more poignant parts

1398

00:50:20,309 --> 00:50:18,960

of an article and and you're right it's

1399

00:50:24,150 --> 00:50:20,319

important to do that because

1400

00:50:25,670 --> 00:50:24,160

things can get twisted so quickly and

1401

00:50:27,030 --> 00:50:25,680

it's almost like a game of telephone

1402

00:50:29,190 --> 00:50:27,040

i've watched this happen with my own

1403

00:50:31,270 --> 00:50:29,200

research i've seen some articles in

1404

00:50:31,910 --> 00:50:31,280

french recently i happen to speak french

1405

00:50:33,750 --> 00:50:31,920

so i

1406

00:50:35,589 --> 00:50:33,760

enjoy reading those and and the

1407

00:50:37,349 --> 00:50:35,599

translations are usually very good and

1408

00:50:39,510 --> 00:50:37,359

the ideas translate well

1409

00:50:41,430 --> 00:50:39,520

but there's been some media outlets in

1410

00:50:44,150 --> 00:50:41,440

the u.s

1411

00:50:44,790 --> 00:50:44,160

and australia i've seen one in england

1412

00:50:47,910 --> 00:50:44,800

as well

1413

00:50:50,069 --> 00:50:47,920

where it's it's the same language but

1414

00:50:51,109 --> 00:50:50,079

they they sort of twist some things

1415

00:50:52,870 --> 00:50:51,119

around

1416

00:50:55,910 --> 00:50:52,880

to the point where it's not even

1417

00:50:58,230 --> 00:50:55,920

something i said or would have said

1418

00:50:59,190 --> 00:50:58,240

one that bothers me is the word proof i

1419

00:51:01,030 --> 00:50:59,200

i've never

1420

00:51:02,710 --> 00:51:01,040

we don't use the word proof in science

1421

00:51:04,790 --> 00:51:02,720

there's no such thing as proof

1422

00:51:06,470 --> 00:51:04,800

there's evidence and there's statistical

1423

00:51:09,270 --> 00:51:06,480

analyses and you can

1424

00:51:11,910 --> 00:51:09,280

back things up and we have uh

1425

00:51:14,790 --> 00:51:11,920

statistical tests to provide

1426

00:51:16,790 --> 00:51:14,800

some indication of the validity of an

1427

00:51:18,309 --> 00:51:16,800

idea or a relationship but there's no

1428

00:51:20,870 --> 00:51:18,319

such thing as proof

1429

00:51:22,390 --> 00:51:20,880

and i've seen that word used in

1430

00:51:24,470 --> 00:51:22,400

reference to

1431

00:51:25,990 --> 00:51:24,480

what i've been doing and it does kind of

1432

00:51:26,790 --> 00:51:26,000

bother me because i would i would never

1433

00:51:29,190 --> 00:51:26,800

ever

1434

00:51:31,109 --> 00:51:29,200

use that word or claim to have any sort

1435

00:51:33,750 --> 00:51:31,119

of proof of anything that's not

1436

00:51:35,670 --> 00:51:33,760

it's not what we do so yeah i know i

1437

00:51:36,630 --> 00:51:35,680

think it's great to always go back to

1438

00:51:39,990 --> 00:51:36,640

the original

1439

00:51:42,950 --> 00:51:40,000

source and and to use that in in science

1440

00:51:46,390 --> 00:51:42,960

communication as much as possible

1441

00:51:50,069 --> 00:51:46,400

um doctor wanted to bring up a topic

1442

00:51:53,109 --> 00:51:50,079

that's sort of related to the academic

1443

00:51:56,150 --> 00:51:53,119

journal issue you brought up and it's an

1444

00:51:58,390 --> 00:51:56,160

article that was uh written not that

1445

00:52:00,150 --> 00:51:58,400

long ago it's called the fallacy of open

1446

00:52:01,670 --> 00:52:00,160

access publication and i'll provide the

1447

00:52:04,790 --> 00:52:01,680

link to our listeners

1448

00:52:07,510 --> 00:52:04,800

for that in a moment but in this article

1449

00:52:08,710 --> 00:52:07,520

it says publishers are getting rich on

1450

00:52:11,670 --> 00:52:08,720

the backs

1451  
00:52:12,710 --> 00:52:11,680  
of underfunded academic libraries and

1452  
00:52:15,349 --> 00:52:12,720  
unpaid labor

1453  
00:52:16,710 --> 00:52:15,359  
of academics who serve as editors

1454  
00:52:20,470 --> 00:52:16,720  
reviewers and authors

1455  
00:52:22,950 --> 00:52:20,480  
in that system is unsustainable

1456  
00:52:24,710 --> 00:52:22,960  
they're also saying open access

1457  
00:52:27,030 --> 00:52:24,720  
regarding

1458  
00:52:28,069 --> 00:52:27,040  
academic publications has turned out to

1459  
00:52:29,829 --> 00:52:28,079  
be a misnomer

1460  
00:52:31,109 --> 00:52:29,839  
it goes on to say of course free access

1461  
00:52:33,910 --> 00:52:31,119  
to research findings

1462  
00:52:34,790 --> 00:52:33,920  
is good for science and society however

1463  
00:52:36,790 --> 00:52:34,800

open access

1464

00:52:38,790 --> 00:52:36,800

is clearly not freely open to the

1465

00:52:41,750 --> 00:52:38,800

scholars who are required to pay

1466

00:52:43,670 --> 00:52:41,760

exorbitant fees to publish their results

1467

00:52:45,109 --> 00:52:43,680

often out of their own pockets how do

1468

00:52:48,630 --> 00:52:45,119

you feel about all of that

1469

00:52:51,270 --> 00:52:48,640

oh it's no sorry

1470

00:52:53,190 --> 00:52:51,280

fcc no no we're on youtube we can you

1471

00:52:55,510 --> 00:52:53,200

can square your head off

1472

00:52:57,190 --> 00:52:55,520

it's it's definitely i won't

1473

00:52:58,790 --> 00:52:57,200

drop an f-bomb in there but i would like

1474

00:53:00,710 --> 00:52:58,800

to throw an f-bomb in it you can do that

1475

00:53:01,510 --> 00:53:00,720

too that's okay that's

1476  
00:53:03,109 --> 00:53:01,520  
yeah there you go

1477  
00:53:04,549 --> 00:53:03,119  
there you go all right that feels better

1478  
00:53:06,710 --> 00:53:04,559  
i'm happy

1479  
00:53:08,230 --> 00:53:06,720  
no that's yeah that's another thing a

1480  
00:53:09,109 --> 00:53:08,240  
lot of people don't understand about

1481  
00:53:12,069 --> 00:53:09,119  
open access

1482  
00:53:13,829 --> 00:53:12,079  
is that you're not only given giving

1483  
00:53:15,510 --> 00:53:13,839  
them this content

1484  
00:53:17,430 --> 00:53:15,520  
again that you worked years on to

1485  
00:53:18,870 --> 00:53:17,440  
publish but then yeah you have to pay

1486  
00:53:21,430 --> 00:53:18,880  
for it they want

1487  
00:53:23,430 --> 00:53:21,440  
the researcher to give them often times

1488  
00:53:24,390 --> 00:53:23,440

over a thousand dollars i've i've seen

1489

00:53:26,870 --> 00:53:24,400

some as high as

1490

00:53:27,430 --> 00:53:26,880

you know two twenty five hundred dollars

1491

00:53:30,710 --> 00:53:27,440

to

1492

00:53:33,349 --> 00:53:30,720

make your uh paper open access and

1493

00:53:34,950 --> 00:53:33,359

and so what normally happens is that the

1494

00:53:36,309 --> 00:53:34,960

journal will take your research they

1495

00:53:38,150 --> 00:53:36,319

claim ownership of it

1496

00:53:39,990 --> 00:53:38,160

you're not even allowed to give people

1497

00:53:42,790 --> 00:53:40,000

you're not allowed to distribute

1498

00:53:43,510 --> 00:53:42,800

your work to people you can give them a

1499

00:53:45,109 --> 00:53:43,520

preprint

1500

00:53:47,910 --> 00:53:45,119

version of it if they're interested in

1501  
00:53:51,270 --> 00:53:47,920  
your research but once it's a final

1502  
00:53:53,109 --> 00:53:51,280  
uh copywritten printed article

1503  
00:53:54,710 --> 00:53:53,119  
you no longer have the ability to share

1504  
00:53:56,710 --> 00:53:54,720  
your own work with people they have to

1505  
00:53:58,950 --> 00:53:56,720  
go through that journal

1506  
00:54:00,309 --> 00:53:58,960  
most institutions have access to them

1507  
00:54:02,069 --> 00:54:00,319  
it's they pay

1508  
00:54:04,150 --> 00:54:02,079  
large sums of money to these journals

1509  
00:54:08,309 --> 00:54:04,160  
for access through different

1510  
00:54:10,790 --> 00:54:08,319  
means ebSCO jstor isi others

1511  
00:54:12,710 --> 00:54:10,800  
so if you want to bypass that and just

1512  
00:54:15,510 --> 00:54:12,720  
give people open access

1513  
00:54:17,349 --> 00:54:15,520

then the financial burden falls on the

1514

00:54:18,390 --> 00:54:17,359

researchers themselves and they have to

1515

00:54:20,870 --> 00:54:18,400

pay money

1516

00:54:22,710 --> 00:54:20,880

to these journals to allow other people

1517

00:54:24,950 --> 00:54:22,720

to be able to freely access it and in

1518

00:54:26,549 --> 00:54:24,960

some cases yeah it's not entirely open

1519

00:54:28,950 --> 00:54:26,559

it's not entirely free

1520

00:54:31,030 --> 00:54:28,960

and it's it's a another flaw in the

1521

00:54:33,270 --> 00:54:31,040

system i mean i could go on for hours

1522

00:54:34,150 --> 00:54:33,280

about not just that but but the whole

1523

00:54:37,030 --> 00:54:34,160

process of

1524

00:54:38,390 --> 00:54:37,040

of graduate school and how tas are

1525

00:54:41,430 --> 00:54:38,400

treated and

1526

00:54:44,230 --> 00:54:41,440

um union busting among tas

1527

00:54:45,829 --> 00:54:44,240

who demand when i first started teaching

1528

00:54:47,750 --> 00:54:45,839

uh you know we're all lucky to have that

1529

00:54:50,230 --> 00:54:47,760

position and i'm very thankful

1530

00:54:51,670 --> 00:54:50,240

for the opportunities i was given as a

1531

00:54:52,870 --> 00:54:51,680

teaching assistant and research

1532

00:54:54,870 --> 00:54:52,880

assistant but

1533

00:54:55,910 --> 00:54:54,880

it's barely enough to live i think i was

1534

00:54:59,349 --> 00:54:55,920

making 800

1535

00:55:01,589 --> 00:54:59,359

a month when i first started teaching

1536

00:55:03,589 --> 00:55:01,599

classes in order to be able to buy a

1537

00:55:04,870 --> 00:55:03,599

house when i graduated from graduate

1538

00:55:07,190 --> 00:55:04,880

school i was teaching five

1539

00:55:08,630 --> 00:55:07,200

classes at one time at three different

1540

00:55:11,109 --> 00:55:08,640

institutions

1541

00:55:13,510 --> 00:55:11,119

and it was barely enough to save up for

1542

00:55:15,190 --> 00:55:13,520

a down payment on a house once i finally

1543

00:55:16,549 --> 00:55:15,200

was able to get out of grad school and

1544

00:55:19,030 --> 00:55:16,559

move um so

1545

00:55:20,470 --> 00:55:19,040

so there's there's pay discrepancies

1546

00:55:22,309 --> 00:55:20,480

we're the ones that do most of the

1547

00:55:25,190 --> 00:55:22,319

teaching at large institutions

1548

00:55:26,069 --> 00:55:25,200

in entry-level classes anytime it's a

1549

00:55:29,270 --> 00:55:26,079

101

1550

00:55:31,270 --> 00:55:29,280

often times 200 level as well it's going

1551  
00:55:33,349 --> 00:55:31,280  
to be a graduate student teaching

1552  
00:55:34,470 --> 00:55:33,359  
most of those classes and and the amount

1553  
00:55:37,109 --> 00:55:34,480  
we get paid

1554  
00:55:38,309 --> 00:55:37,119  
relative to those who are in tenure

1555  
00:55:41,510 --> 00:55:38,319  
track positions

1556  
00:55:43,990 --> 00:55:41,520  
is abysmal adjuncts as another problem

1557  
00:55:44,710 --> 00:55:44,000  
uh the way they treat grad students as

1558  
00:55:46,470 --> 00:55:44,720  
children

1559  
00:55:47,990 --> 00:55:46,480  
i mean you have people that are in their

1560  
00:55:49,750 --> 00:55:48,000  
40s and 50s who are going

1561  
00:55:52,309 --> 00:55:49,760  
back to school to get degrees and they

1562  
00:55:54,549 --> 00:55:52,319  
treat them like like five-year-olds

1563  
00:55:56,710 --> 00:55:54,559

and that's that's pretty ubiquitous

1564

00:55:57,910 --> 00:55:56,720

throughout the universities there's just

1565

00:56:00,470 --> 00:55:57,920

this sense of

1566

00:56:01,990 --> 00:56:00,480

dominance and superiority and i think

1567

00:56:04,309 --> 00:56:02,000

it's another aspect of

1568

00:56:06,390 --> 00:56:04,319

of academia that's unfortunate and could

1569

00:56:08,870 --> 00:56:06,400

definitely stand to use some change

1570

00:56:10,710 --> 00:56:08,880

in the same capacity as the uh the

1571

00:56:12,789 --> 00:56:10,720

journal industry

1572

00:56:14,870 --> 00:56:12,799

i'm bra i'm really glad you brought that

1573

00:56:16,630 --> 00:56:14,880

up regarding increasing uh pressure to

1574

00:56:18,309 --> 00:56:16,640

publish uh

1575

00:56:20,230 --> 00:56:18,319

well i'm not increasing pressure but the

1576

00:56:21,109 --> 00:56:20,240

the pressure to publish and rightfully

1577

00:56:23,750 --> 00:56:21,119

so

1578

00:56:25,990 --> 00:56:23,760

uh it's a it's natural want and desire

1579

00:56:28,549 --> 00:56:26,000

for scholars who want to publish their

1580

00:56:29,589 --> 00:56:28,559

uh blood sweat and tears uh but at the

1581

00:56:32,789 --> 00:56:29,599

same time

1582

00:56:33,829 --> 00:56:32,799

there is that publish or perish syndrome

1583

00:56:35,910 --> 00:56:33,839

happening

1584

00:56:36,950 --> 00:56:35,920

uh where there are the as you just

1585

00:56:39,829 --> 00:56:36,960

mentioned

1586

00:56:40,950 --> 00:56:39,839

so well the exploding costs of

1587

00:56:43,510 --> 00:56:40,960

publishing

1588

00:56:44,069 --> 00:56:43,520

so doctor what about that issue

1589

00:56:47,190 --> 00:56:44,079

regarding

1590

00:56:48,710 --> 00:56:47,200

publish or parish do scholars go ahead

1591

00:56:52,549 --> 00:56:48,720

and fall victim

1592

00:56:54,069 --> 00:56:52,559

and not necessarily willingly

1593

00:56:56,230 --> 00:56:54,079

but do they fall victim to the

1594

00:56:59,750 --> 00:56:56,240

increasing cost of publishing

1595

00:57:03,030 --> 00:56:59,760

and the idiocracy behind it or do they

1596

00:57:05,430 --> 00:57:03,040

perish and not publish at all

1597

00:57:08,230 --> 00:57:05,440

well there aren't really costs to

1598

00:57:10,950 --> 00:57:08,240

publishing if you use the standard

1599

00:57:12,309 --> 00:57:10,960

model of submitting papers to journals

1600

00:57:14,870 --> 00:57:12,319

and peer review and

1601  
00:57:16,150 --> 00:57:14,880  
all of that works fine they they make

1602  
00:57:18,630 --> 00:57:16,160  
money we don't

1603  
00:57:20,470 --> 00:57:18,640  
the the only cost would come from open

1604  
00:57:22,390 --> 00:57:20,480  
access publication and the fees

1605  
00:57:24,710 --> 00:57:22,400  
associated with that which isn't

1606  
00:57:26,390 --> 00:57:24,720  
it isn't a huge part of the industry yet

1607  
00:57:28,710 --> 00:57:26,400  
i think okay i think it should be

1608  
00:57:29,670 --> 00:57:28,720  
i think it's important to have other

1609  
00:57:31,589 --> 00:57:29,680  
people

1610  
00:57:32,950 --> 00:57:31,599  
be able to have access to research

1611  
00:57:35,349 --> 00:57:32,960  
without having

1612  
00:57:36,470 --> 00:57:35,359  
to go through the paywall that exists

1613  
00:57:38,309 --> 00:57:36,480

especially in

1614

00:57:39,670 --> 00:57:38,319

large journals like nature and science

1615

00:57:40,150 --> 00:57:39,680

where a lot of really interesting

1616

00:57:43,270 --> 00:57:40,160

research

1617

00:57:44,150 --> 00:57:43,280

is published it would be great if that

1618

00:57:46,789 --> 00:57:44,160

was

1619

00:57:48,309 --> 00:57:46,799

more open access actually some

1620

00:57:51,910 --> 00:57:48,319

researchers just recently

1621

00:57:53,589 --> 00:57:51,920

challenged that in anthropology they

1622

00:57:55,510 --> 00:57:53,599

specifically lee berger at the

1623

00:57:57,430 --> 00:57:55,520

university of its spotters ran in south

1624

00:57:58,309 --> 00:57:57,440

africa where i did some of my own

1625

00:58:00,390 --> 00:57:58,319

research and

1626  
00:58:02,230 --> 00:58:00,400  
not far from where i did a couple digs

1627  
00:58:05,750 --> 00:58:02,240  
over the summer

1628  
00:58:09,270 --> 00:58:05,760  
they found these new hominin

1629  
00:58:13,030 --> 00:58:09,280  
remains designated them homo naledi

1630  
00:58:15,670 --> 00:58:13,040  
and they changed the whole model

1631  
00:58:17,190 --> 00:58:15,680  
it used to be that when we would find

1632  
00:58:18,789 --> 00:58:17,200  
new hominins we would

1633  
00:58:20,630 --> 00:58:18,799  
the researchers would sit on them

1634  
00:58:23,990 --> 00:58:20,640  
protect them kind of keep them as

1635  
00:58:26,789 --> 00:58:24,000  
my little precious and guard them for

1636  
00:58:27,589 --> 00:58:26,799  
oftentimes a decade or five ten years

1637  
00:58:30,069 --> 00:58:27,599  
sometimes

1638  
00:58:31,589 --> 00:58:30,079

and then publish their results in nature

1639

00:58:33,670 --> 00:58:31,599

science and

1640

00:58:35,510 --> 00:58:33,680

and then let people come and look at the

1641

00:58:36,630 --> 00:58:35,520

actual bones and then a big debate would

1642

00:58:38,950 --> 00:58:36,640

happen you know are these

1643

00:58:40,950 --> 00:58:38,960

a new species or whatever so these guys

1644

00:58:43,030 --> 00:58:40,960

actually did it

1645

00:58:44,789 --> 00:58:43,040

not guys as in men but men and women

1646

00:58:48,230 --> 00:58:44,799

involved in this research

1647

00:58:49,510 --> 00:58:48,240

they uh didn't sit on them for the same

1648

00:58:52,630 --> 00:58:49,520

period of time they actually got

1649

00:58:54,230 --> 00:58:52,640

a big team together and analyzed them

1650

00:58:56,549 --> 00:58:54,240

designated them new species

1651  
00:58:57,510 --> 00:58:56,559  
and then published in open access

1652  
00:58:59,270 --> 00:58:57,520  
journals

1653  
00:59:00,630 --> 00:58:59,280  
all of their results and it went

1654  
00:59:03,430 --> 00:59:00,640  
completely against

1655  
00:59:04,870 --> 00:59:03,440  
what had been the the way this was done

1656  
00:59:07,670 --> 00:59:04,880  
in paleoanthropology

1657  
00:59:09,390 --> 00:59:07,680  
for decades and it challenged this sort

1658  
00:59:11,589 --> 00:59:09,400  
of good old boy

1659  
00:59:12,230 --> 00:59:11,599  
paleontological model and i see that as

1660  
00:59:14,150 --> 00:59:12,240  
good any

1661  
00:59:16,470 --> 00:59:14,160  
anything disruptive that disrupts an

1662  
00:59:17,910 --> 00:59:16,480  
industry that's in need of disruption

1663  
00:59:20,390 --> 00:59:17,920

i see as a good thing they got a lot of

1664

00:59:22,950 --> 00:59:20,400

backlash for it but i think that was

1665

00:59:23,750 --> 00:59:22,960

the beginning of of a building movement

1666

00:59:27,030 --> 00:59:23,760

to start

1667

00:59:29,510 --> 00:59:27,040

challenging this model that

1668

00:59:31,910 --> 00:59:29,520

isn't really fair to researchers so i'm

1669

00:59:33,430 --> 00:59:31,920

glad to hear that there's other

1670

00:59:35,589 --> 00:59:33,440

there's people writing about it there's

1671

00:59:37,349 --> 00:59:35,599

other people challenging it

1672

00:59:39,030 --> 00:59:37,359

to get back to your specific question of

1673

00:59:41,270 --> 00:59:39,040

publisher parish that that's just an

1674

00:59:44,549 --> 00:59:41,280

aspect of this job

1675

00:59:47,190 --> 00:59:44,559

i don't necessarily see it as bad it

1676

00:59:47,990 --> 00:59:47,200

it motivates us to continue doing

1677

00:59:49,829 --> 00:59:48,000

research

1678

00:59:51,990 --> 00:59:49,839

and i think that's a good thing like i

1679

00:59:54,069 --> 00:59:52,000

said i'm not a huge fan of writing

1680

00:59:56,230 --> 00:59:54,079

scientific writing especially can be

1681

00:59:57,589 --> 00:59:56,240

very boring but it's also important we

1682

01:00:01,589 --> 00:59:57,599

need to be able

1683

01:00:03,670 --> 01:00:01,599

to push science forward and often times

1684

01:00:05,270 --> 01:00:03,680

the the best way to motivate yourself to

1685

01:00:06,630 --> 01:00:05,280

do that is know that you have to crank

1686

01:00:09,670 --> 01:00:06,640

out so many papers

1687

01:00:11,510 --> 01:00:09,680

and so much time not just to keep your

1688

01:00:12,069 --> 01:00:11,520

job but to get promoted to work your way

1689

01:00:14,549 --> 01:00:12,079

up through

1690

01:00:15,430 --> 01:00:14,559

a tenure track position so so yeah

1691

01:00:17,990 --> 01:00:15,440

publisher pair

1692

01:00:18,710 --> 01:00:18,000

sounds horrible and it is when you're

1693

01:00:20,789 --> 01:00:18,720

feeling

1694

01:00:22,230 --> 01:00:20,799

the burdens of it but it's also i think

1695

01:00:25,750 --> 01:00:22,240

somewhat healthy

1696

01:00:27,910 --> 01:00:25,760

for the process um and for

1697

01:00:30,069 --> 01:00:27,920

our advancement of science in general

1698

01:00:31,670 --> 01:00:30,079

yes thank you for talking about that

1699

01:00:33,910 --> 01:00:31,680

um in the chat room there was a

1700

01:00:36,630 --> 01:00:33,920

collective um

1701

01:00:38,710 --> 01:00:36,640

clapping and laughing at the f-bomb they

1702

01:00:40,470 --> 01:00:38,720

all love that you did that by the way

1703

01:00:44,789 --> 01:00:40,480

i don't know just so you can you and i

1704

01:00:48,549 --> 01:00:46,789

well i guess you touched a nerve if

1705

01:00:50,390 --> 01:00:48,559

you're if you're getting me to drop

1706

01:00:52,309 --> 01:00:50,400

f-bombs on your show because it's not

1707

01:00:54,630 --> 01:00:52,319

something i usually try to do but

1708

01:00:55,349 --> 01:00:54,640

but it does bother me it irks me that

1709

01:00:56,950 --> 01:00:55,359

well

1710

01:00:58,150 --> 01:00:56,960

not just that this system exists in the

1711

01:00:59,349 --> 01:00:58,160

way it does but there's so much

1712

01:01:01,349 --> 01:00:59,359

complacency

1713

01:01:03,510 --> 01:01:01,359

surrounding it that everybody just falls

1714

01:01:04,549 --> 01:01:03,520

into place and we just march blindly

1715

01:01:06,710 --> 01:01:04,559

forward

1716

01:01:08,789 --> 01:01:06,720

at the beat of this journalistic drum i

1717

01:01:09,990 --> 01:01:08,799

think i think we need a challenge to

1718

01:01:12,549 --> 01:01:10,000

this system and and

1719

01:01:13,910 --> 01:01:12,559

i'm glad i'm not the only one that's

1720

01:01:16,150 --> 01:01:13,920

outspoken about it

1721

01:01:17,030 --> 01:01:16,160

well a little anarchy in that area can't

1722

01:01:19,190 --> 01:01:17,040

be that bad

1723

01:01:21,829 --> 01:01:19,200

i wanted to bring up a question that one

1724

01:01:25,190 --> 01:01:21,839

of our loyal listeners who i love

1725

01:01:28,309 --> 01:01:25,200

hearing from uh just like everybody

1726

01:01:31,589 --> 01:01:28,319

who follows our our interviews

1727

01:01:33,349 --> 01:01:31,599

michael boyle he asks one of my favorite

1728

01:01:35,829 --> 01:01:33,359

questions and that is

1729

01:01:37,190 --> 01:01:35,839

he wants to know your thoughts on how

1730

01:01:41,190 --> 01:01:37,200

capitalism

1731

01:01:42,309 --> 01:01:41,200

economics academia the sciences and

1732

01:01:45,150 --> 01:01:42,319

let's throw in their

1733

01:01:49,030 --> 01:01:45,160

medicine too would change

1734

01:01:53,270 --> 01:01:50,390

yeah that's a really interesting

1735

01:01:57,349 --> 01:01:53,280

question um

1736

01:01:59,190 --> 01:01:57,359

one of one of the biggest time travel

1737

01:02:00,710 --> 01:01:59,200

paradoxes i hate that word but one of

1738

01:02:04,069 --> 01:02:00,720

the things you see most in

1739

01:02:06,069 --> 01:02:04,079

in tv and movies is somebody coming back

1740

01:02:09,349 --> 01:02:06,079

from the future with knowledge

1741

01:02:11,829 --> 01:02:09,359

about that future relating to stocks

1742

01:02:12,789 --> 01:02:11,839

to sports teams sports betting things

1743

01:02:14,309 --> 01:02:12,799

like that

1744

01:02:15,990 --> 01:02:14,319

and they they use it for their own

1745

01:02:17,670 --> 01:02:16,000

personal benefit and

1746

01:02:20,309 --> 01:02:17,680

and if you if you really start to think

1747

01:02:21,029 --> 01:02:20,319

about connecting different points in

1748

01:02:26,390 --> 01:02:21,039

time

1749

01:02:27,109 --> 01:02:26,400

works linearly with us you know there's

1750

01:02:45,589 --> 01:02:27,119

a

1751

01:02:48,950 --> 01:02:45,599

try to touch

1752

01:02:50,870 --> 01:02:48,960

on more of those things uh related to

1753

01:02:52,150 --> 01:02:50,880

the implications of intertemporal

1754

01:02:53,510 --> 01:02:52,160

interaction i think that's actually the

1755

01:02:55,829 --> 01:02:53,520

name of the chapter

1756

01:02:57,430 --> 01:02:55,839

um so so yeah what would happen what

1757

01:02:59,829 --> 01:02:57,440

what about the medical

1758

01:03:01,190 --> 01:02:59,839

community would we instantly be able to

1759

01:03:03,270 --> 01:03:01,200

cure cancer

1760

01:03:04,630 --> 01:03:03,280

if we figure that out in the future and

1761

01:03:06,950 --> 01:03:04,640

there's contacts

1762

01:03:08,150 --> 01:03:06,960

between members of the future and

1763

01:03:10,069 --> 01:03:08,160

present

1764

01:03:11,750 --> 01:03:10,079

um and they have that information would

1765

01:03:13,670 --> 01:03:11,760

they share that with us would we be able

1766

01:03:15,190 --> 01:03:13,680

to eradicate diseases or

1767

01:03:18,150 --> 01:03:15,200

would we have new diseases would there

1768

01:03:20,390 --> 01:03:18,160

be disease transmission

1769

01:03:21,910 --> 01:03:20,400

from the past to the future or from the

1770

01:03:23,029 --> 01:03:21,920

future to the past in the same way that

1771

01:03:24,870 --> 01:03:23,039

there was with

1772

01:03:26,789 --> 01:03:24,880

previously separated groups in different

1773

01:03:28,150 --> 01:03:26,799

parts of the world and primarily

1774

01:03:29,829 --> 01:03:28,160

in the americas where they hadn't

1775

01:03:30,870 --> 01:03:29,839

co-evolved with these same zoonotic

1776

01:03:33,190 --> 01:03:30,880

diseases so

1777

01:03:35,670 --> 01:03:33,200

yeah it's interesting to think about our

1778

01:03:38,710 --> 01:03:35,680

capitalistic system

1779

01:03:40,950 --> 01:03:38,720

medicine society in general

1780

01:03:41,750 --> 01:03:40,960

how we would view ourselves how we would

1781

01:03:43,750 --> 01:03:41,760

view

1782

01:03:45,349 --> 01:03:43,760

our future if we were getting glimpses

1783

01:03:47,190 --> 01:03:45,359

of it because getting glimpses into the

1784

01:03:49,029 --> 01:03:47,200

past we do that all the time but

1785

01:03:50,230 --> 01:03:49,039

but what's going to happen once we start

1786

01:03:53,349 --> 01:03:50,240

to be able to

1787

01:03:55,589 --> 01:03:53,359

see things from the future

1788

01:03:57,430 --> 01:03:55,599

and have an understanding of how they

1789

01:04:00,069 --> 01:03:57,440

may play out so

1790

01:04:02,870 --> 01:04:00,079

yeah i think that's a a really amazing

1791

01:04:05,510 --> 01:04:02,880

question and certainly something that

1792

01:04:07,109 --> 01:04:05,520

that would take a while to think about

1793

01:04:07,589 --> 01:04:07,119

and and honestly a lot of people think

1794

01:04:09,589 --> 01:04:07,599

about

1795

01:04:11,990 --> 01:04:09,599

time travel in the context of physics

1796

01:04:13,910 --> 01:04:12,000

but there's a lot of logicians and and

1797

01:04:15,990 --> 01:04:13,920

even anthropologists that are going to

1798

01:04:17,109 --> 01:04:16,000

be need to be a part of this and

1799

01:04:19,349 --> 01:04:17,119

and the same with the idea of

1800

01:04:22,230 --> 01:04:19,359

extraterrestrial life that i cite

1801  
01:04:23,430 --> 01:04:22,240  
a number of researchers anthropologists

1802  
01:04:26,309 --> 01:04:23,440  
in the paper who

1803  
01:04:28,390 --> 01:04:26,319  
uh publish something for nasa looking at

1804  
01:04:31,029 --> 01:04:28,400  
what it might be like if we did

1805  
01:04:31,510 --> 01:04:31,039  
contact extraterrestrial life again i

1806  
01:04:33,829 --> 01:04:31,520  
don't

1807  
01:04:34,950 --> 01:04:33,839  
think it would look anything like us but

1808  
01:04:38,069 --> 01:04:34,960  
we would need to have an

1809  
01:04:39,510 --> 01:04:38,079  
understanding of our own advancements

1810  
01:04:41,990 --> 01:04:39,520  
and our own intellect

1811  
01:04:42,630 --> 01:04:42,000  
in our own culture in order to be able

1812  
01:04:47,029 --> 01:04:42,640  
to

1813  
01:04:48,710 --> 01:04:47,039

intelligence and their own culture and

1814

01:04:51,430 --> 01:04:48,720

language so

1815

01:04:52,230 --> 01:04:51,440

in the same way that we have these ideas

1816

01:04:54,230 --> 01:04:52,240

across

1817

01:04:55,990 --> 01:04:54,240

space i think we would also need to

1818

01:04:58,150 --> 01:04:56,000

start thinking about those things across

1819

01:05:00,069 --> 01:04:58,160

time more and that brings in philosophy

1820

01:05:01,430 --> 01:05:00,079

and anthropology and psychology and

1821

01:05:03,190 --> 01:05:01,440

sociology

1822

01:05:04,630 --> 01:05:03,200

into the equation so i don't think it's

1823

01:05:05,910 --> 01:05:04,640

just in the realm of physics and

1824

01:05:08,230 --> 01:05:05,920

shouldn't be thought of

1825

01:05:09,750 --> 01:05:08,240

as just an aspect of something that

1826

01:05:11,190 --> 01:05:09,760

physicists study i think to really

1827

01:05:13,510 --> 01:05:11,200

understand time

1828

01:05:15,109 --> 01:05:13,520

and the implications of cross-temporal

1829

01:05:17,589 --> 01:05:15,119

contact it's going to take

1830

01:05:19,829 --> 01:05:17,599

a lot of people working in a lot of

1831

01:05:21,829 --> 01:05:19,839

different areas of the sciences to

1832

01:05:23,589 --> 01:05:21,839

to really get at some of those deeper

1833

01:05:25,750 --> 01:05:23,599

questions doctor i have

1834

01:05:27,029 --> 01:05:25,760

kind of an irritating topic to bring up

1835

01:05:30,470 --> 01:05:27,039

to you

1836

01:05:35,670 --> 01:05:32,710

you mentioned and this is not my

1837

01:05:37,670 --> 01:05:35,680

question by the way this is just a

1838

01:05:39,829 --> 01:05:37,680

oddly enough a tiny part of it you

1839

01:05:41,670 --> 01:05:39,839

mentioned how you don't really like

1840

01:05:43,270 --> 01:05:41,680

talking about proof so much in the

1841

01:05:44,630 --> 01:05:43,280

respect that you mentioned which i

1842

01:05:47,270 --> 01:05:44,640

happen to agree with you on

1843

01:05:48,150 --> 01:05:47,280

and also how in science it's just not

1844

01:05:50,230 --> 01:05:48,160

really

1845

01:05:51,589 --> 01:05:50,240

that's not something they they bring up

1846

01:05:55,029 --> 01:05:51,599

in that manner

1847

01:05:56,309 --> 01:05:55,039

um but yeah sorry i did i want to jump

1848

01:05:59,990 --> 01:05:56,319

in here there's the uh

1849

01:06:01,510 --> 01:06:00,000

sigma five standard okay different sigma

1850

01:06:03,750 --> 01:06:01,520

standards i don't know if that applies

1851

01:06:08,390 --> 01:06:03,760

to anthropology but i know it does in

1852

01:06:09,510 --> 01:06:08,400

the physical sciences uh well but uh

1853

01:06:10,789 --> 01:06:09,520

is that that what you're talking about

1854

01:06:11,670 --> 01:06:10,799

there are different levels of proof

1855

01:06:13,910 --> 01:06:11,680

there's there's

1856

01:06:15,510 --> 01:06:13,920

and you'll see what i'm talking about

1857

01:06:17,670 --> 01:06:15,520

but thank you for bringing that up frank

1858

01:06:20,390 --> 01:06:17,680

that's going to be important i'm sure

1859

01:06:21,990 --> 01:06:20,400

and that is uh how about i bring up my

1860

01:06:24,230 --> 01:06:22,000

question first that way i don't confuse

1861

01:06:26,950 --> 01:06:24,240

the heck out of everybody

1862

01:06:28,150 --> 01:06:26,960

i've come across folks where even when

1863

01:06:29,990 --> 01:06:28,160

something is right in front of them

1864

01:06:33,270 --> 01:06:30,000

they'll deny it exists

1865

01:06:37,349 --> 01:06:33,280

now i can understand that but

1866

01:06:40,390 --> 01:06:37,359

what if michael et's

1867

01:06:40,789 --> 01:06:40,400

land right in front of us on our front

1868

01:06:48,309 --> 01:06:40,799

lawn

1869

01:06:51,349 --> 01:06:48,319

walk outside of that et ship

1870

01:06:52,230 --> 01:06:51,359

and your neighbor goes nah they're not

1871

01:06:54,309 --> 01:06:52,240

there

1872

01:06:55,430 --> 01:06:54,319

but their explanation is you know like

1873

01:06:57,990 --> 01:06:55,440

that's not proof

1874

01:06:58,710 --> 01:06:58,000

so to speak you know using that term

1875

01:07:02,549 --> 01:06:58,720

loosely

1876

01:07:04,549 --> 01:07:02,559

that's not proof enough for them uh

1877

01:07:05,750 --> 01:07:04,559

and they say well that's just a hologram

1878

01:07:08,230 --> 01:07:05,760

that the government

1879

01:07:09,589 --> 01:07:08,240

created just like uh by the way dr

1880

01:07:12,150 --> 01:07:09,599

jacques ballet did say

1881

01:07:13,109 --> 01:07:12,160

on thinking aloud uh jeffrey mishlov's

1882

01:07:17,510 --> 01:07:13,119

uh

1883

01:07:20,630 --> 01:07:17,520

something to the effect of

1884

01:07:22,710 --> 01:07:20,640

uh there during the cuban missile crisis

1885

01:07:23,990 --> 01:07:22,720

that uh he came across information that

1886

01:07:27,990 --> 01:07:24,000

the u.s government

1887

01:07:30,630 --> 01:07:28,000

was actually creating a hologram

1888

01:07:32,630 --> 01:07:30,640

to make it look as though jesus christ

1889

01:07:35,990 --> 01:07:32,640

was going to appear when he was not

1890

01:07:36,309 --> 01:07:36,000

now so the neighbor sees the et's land

1891

01:07:40,309 --> 01:07:36,319

on

1892

01:07:42,549 --> 01:07:40,319

you

1893

01:07:43,829 --> 01:07:42,559

what kind of proof does somebody need in

1894

01:07:46,950 --> 01:07:43,839

order to understand

1895

01:07:50,150 --> 01:07:46,960

they are right there that's a pretty uh

1896

01:07:51,670 --> 01:07:50,160

testable situation though you you have

1897

01:07:52,789 --> 01:07:51,680

that e.t go up and smack them in the

1898

01:07:55,190 --> 01:07:52,799

face

1899

01:07:56,870 --> 01:07:55,200

and instantly prove that they are not a

1900

01:08:00,390 --> 01:07:56,880

hologram

1901

01:08:02,710 --> 01:08:00,400

uh they feel a hand a

1902

01:08:04,390 --> 01:08:02,720

pentadactyl hand come slapping them

1903

01:08:05,549 --> 01:08:04,400

across the face they're gonna they're

1904

01:08:07,510 --> 01:08:05,559

gonna have to

1905

01:08:09,109 --> 01:08:07,520

reconceptualize some things there pretty

1906

01:08:12,470 --> 01:08:09,119

quick can we also

1907

01:08:13,109 --> 01:08:12,480

agree to agree that jacques fabrice

1908

01:08:15,670 --> 01:08:13,119

ballet

1909

01:08:17,030 --> 01:08:15,680

has by far the coolest name of any

1910

01:08:18,789 --> 01:08:17,040

ufologist

1911

01:08:20,470 --> 01:08:18,799

i really love his name it's so much fun

1912

01:08:21,749 --> 01:08:20,480

to say um

1913

01:08:24,229 --> 01:08:21,759

yeah i know there's always going to be

1914

01:08:26,550 --> 01:08:24,239

there's flat earthers for god's sakes um

1915

01:08:27,430 --> 01:08:26,560

and i i don't care if i piss them off go

1916

01:08:30,550 --> 01:08:27,440

wash

1917

01:08:31,430 --> 01:08:30,560

out now no the earth's not flat there i

1918

01:08:34,789 --> 01:08:31,440

said it

1919

01:08:36,789 --> 01:08:34,799

it's pretty easy to prove that um

1920

01:08:38,789 --> 01:08:36,799

so no i actually don't have a lot of

1921

01:08:42,390 --> 01:08:38,799

patience for

1922

01:08:45,669 --> 01:08:42,400

people that that can take

1923

01:08:48,229 --> 01:08:45,679

very simple understandable things

1924

01:08:50,070 --> 01:08:48,239

and just try to manipulate them to

1925

01:08:52,309 --> 01:08:50,080

conform to their own biases

1926

01:08:53,990 --> 01:08:52,319

and and yeah this this is one that could

1927

01:08:57,110 --> 01:08:54,000

potentially be like that

1928

01:08:58,630 --> 01:08:57,120

um it will take and unfortunately we

1929

01:09:01,829 --> 01:08:58,640

don't yet have

1930

01:09:04,630 --> 01:09:01,839

that um you know handshake between

1931

01:09:06,070 --> 01:09:04,640

a prime minister and a future human we

1932

01:09:08,630 --> 01:09:06,080

have a lot of

1933

01:09:10,630 --> 01:09:08,640

pictures and videos and and people in

1934

01:09:11,349 --> 01:09:10,640

this community know just how much is out

1935

01:09:15,510 --> 01:09:11,359

there

1936

01:09:16,470 --> 01:09:15,520

certainly a number of those that are

1937

01:09:19,349 --> 01:09:16,480

hoaxes or

1938

01:09:20,870 --> 01:09:19,359

weather balloons or a spacex rocket

1939

01:09:23,749 --> 01:09:20,880

landing

1940

01:09:25,189 --> 01:09:23,759

things get mistaken for these but even

1941

01:09:27,910 --> 01:09:25,199

the government's admitted

1942

01:09:29,829 --> 01:09:27,920

over countless decades that these things

1943

01:09:32,950 --> 01:09:29,839

are real they exist i think the navy

1944

01:09:34,630 --> 01:09:32,960

just reissued some i

1945

01:09:37,510 --> 01:09:34,640

never read the story i should have but

1946

01:09:39,269 --> 01:09:37,520

some new classification scheme about

1947

01:09:41,110 --> 01:09:39,279

ufos so there is acknowledgement and

1948

01:09:42,229 --> 01:09:41,120

it's not conspiracy theory to say that

1949

01:09:43,829 --> 01:09:42,239

they've come out

1950

01:09:45,110 --> 01:09:43,839

and published these documents or at

1951

01:09:46,390 --> 01:09:45,120

least released them and other people

1952

01:09:48,070 --> 01:09:46,400

have published them

1953

01:09:51,030 --> 01:09:48,080

showing that there have been real

1954

01:09:53,829 --> 01:09:51,040

investigations into this for a long time

1955

01:09:54,870 --> 01:09:53,839

which as i argue in the book is sort of

1956

01:09:56,709 --> 01:09:54,880

evidence for

1957

01:09:59,590 --> 01:09:56,719

the reality of the situation why would

1958

01:10:02,149 --> 01:09:59,600

they have these programs for so long

1959

01:10:04,149 --> 01:10:02,159

if there wasn't something going on that

1960

01:10:06,390 --> 01:10:04,159

needed investigating so i think

1961

01:10:08,390 --> 01:10:06,400

yeah just to jump in here my own opinion

1962

01:10:09,510 --> 01:10:08,400

on that story that came out in the last

1963

01:10:11,669 --> 01:10:09,520

week

1964

01:10:13,910 --> 01:10:11,679

really sends a message i think well

1965

01:10:16,790 --> 01:10:13,920

obviously the ufo buffs like ourselves

1966

01:10:18,870 --> 01:10:16,800

we're obviously very excited about that

1967

01:10:20,390 --> 01:10:18,880

the news itself is probably a drop in

1968

01:10:22,070 --> 01:10:20,400

the bucket so the general public

1969

01:10:23,430 --> 01:10:22,080

is not going to care but the real

1970

01:10:26,630 --> 01:10:23,440

audience for that i think

1971

01:10:28,709 --> 01:10:26,640

is navy personnel themselves right

1972

01:10:30,550 --> 01:10:28,719

that message is loud and clear hey if

1973

01:10:31,430 --> 01:10:30,560

you see something if you experience

1974

01:10:33,990 --> 01:10:31,440

something

1975

01:10:34,709 --> 01:10:34,000

let us know and that was not always the

1976

01:10:36,390 --> 01:10:34,719

case uh

1977

01:10:37,990 --> 01:10:36,400

yeah i could go on that infinitum of

1978

01:10:38,950 --> 01:10:38,000

circumstances where that was not the

1979

01:10:41,430 --> 01:10:38,960

case especially

1980

01:10:42,070 --> 01:10:41,440

uh regarding the deke slayton case but

1981

01:10:43,669 --> 01:10:42,080

uh

1982

01:10:45,430 --> 01:10:43,679

i i think it's good news but the sorry

1983

01:10:46,390 --> 01:10:45,440

to interrupt with that no no i think

1984

01:10:48,390 --> 01:10:46,400

that's important

1985

01:10:50,470 --> 01:10:48,400

uh to acknowledge and and yeah i'm sure

1986

01:10:53,350 --> 01:10:50,480

they feel the same stigma

1987

01:10:54,550 --> 01:10:53,360

that that we do in academia probably

1988

01:10:56,070 --> 01:10:54,560

even worse because they're the ones on

1989

01:10:58,149 --> 01:10:56,080

the front lines they're the ones seeing

1990

01:11:00,709 --> 01:10:58,159

these things much more often but

1991

01:11:02,149 --> 01:11:00,719

if there's not open channels to discuss

1992

01:11:03,669 --> 01:11:02,159

it with your superiors

1993

01:11:05,669 --> 01:11:03,679

and and there's stigma surrounding it

1994

01:11:07,510 --> 01:11:05,679

people just won't and i think they're

1995

01:11:08,709 --> 01:11:07,520

robbing themselves of a lot of valuable

1996

01:11:10,950 --> 01:11:08,719

information

1997

01:11:12,630 --> 01:11:10,960

uh regarding this phenomenon by closing

1998

01:11:14,790 --> 01:11:12,640

those communication channels so yeah

1999

01:11:16,630 --> 01:11:14,800

i think i think that's great that that

2000

01:11:20,149 --> 01:11:16,640

is uh changing

2001

01:11:23,510 --> 01:11:20,159

um the the sigma 5 thing the

2002

01:11:25,910 --> 01:11:23,520

we we use

2003

01:11:27,510 --> 01:11:25,920

most most of the quantitative research

2004

01:11:32,870 --> 01:11:27,520

in

2005

01:11:35,030 --> 01:11:32,880

test statistics it's we don't like i

2006

01:11:39,030 --> 01:11:35,040

said we don't use the word proof because

2007

01:11:39,990 --> 01:11:39,040

we have models that and statistical

2008

01:11:43,030 --> 01:11:40,000

analyses that

2009

01:11:45,510 --> 01:11:43,040

allow us to get a good sense of how

2010

01:11:46,070 --> 01:11:45,520

accurate an interpretation is or how

2011

01:11:50,470 --> 01:11:46,080

valid

2012

01:11:54,149 --> 01:11:50,480

a model is and um we we use alpha errors

2013

01:11:57,590 --> 01:11:54,159

p-values just standard

2014

01:12:00,229 --> 01:11:57,600

metrics that allow us to test ideas

2015

01:12:01,110 --> 01:12:00,239

and to test hypotheses and and i think

2016

01:12:04,229 --> 01:12:01,120

that's important

2017

01:12:06,310 --> 01:12:04,239

and it needs to be a part of

2018

01:12:07,510 --> 01:12:06,320

this conversation there there needs to

2019

01:12:09,430 --> 01:12:07,520

be

2020

01:12:10,950 --> 01:12:09,440

and i think a big part of this book and

2021

01:12:13,189 --> 01:12:10,960

and the model presented in it

2022

01:12:14,470 --> 01:12:13,199

and and why it's different is because it

2023

01:12:17,590 --> 01:12:14,480

is a testable model

2024

01:12:20,790 --> 01:12:17,600

it's it's a falsifiable

2025

01:12:22,229 --> 01:12:20,800

uh explanation of falsifiable hypothesis

2026

01:12:25,189 --> 01:12:22,239

related to this phenomenon

2027

01:12:26,149 --> 01:12:25,199

and i think the more we get those sorts

2028

01:12:29,270 --> 01:12:26,159

of things

2029

01:12:32,550 --> 01:12:29,280

relating to what have been considered

2030

01:12:34,070 --> 01:12:32,560

fringe sciences in the past

2031

01:12:36,149 --> 01:12:34,080

the more we can start to break down the

2032

01:12:38,229 --> 01:12:36,159

stigma in science in the same way that

2033

01:12:39,110 --> 01:12:38,239

the the navy just did with these pilots

2034

01:12:41,189 --> 01:12:39,120

and allow

2035

01:12:42,550 --> 01:12:41,199

for more open communication we need to

2036

01:12:43,750 --> 01:12:42,560

be talking about these things there

2037

01:12:45,669 --> 01:12:43,760

needs to be

2038

01:12:47,510 --> 01:12:45,679

study of things we don't understand and

2039

01:12:51,110 --> 01:12:47,520

that's the role of scientists

2040

01:12:53,510 --> 01:12:51,120

to do that it's our job to

2041

01:12:54,950 --> 01:12:53,520

find ways to investigate things using

2042

01:12:56,390 --> 01:12:54,960

the scientific method

2043

01:12:58,550 --> 01:12:56,400

that can help push our understanding

2044

01:13:01,270 --> 01:12:58,560

forward that's how it's always been

2045

01:13:02,709 --> 01:13:01,280

unfortunately a lot of times things are

2046

01:13:05,430 --> 01:13:02,719

ridiculed at first

2047

01:13:06,870 --> 01:13:05,440

oftentimes violently opposed and then

2048

01:13:07,990 --> 01:13:06,880

after a period of time if someone was

2049

01:13:10,470 --> 01:13:08,000

right about something

2050

01:13:12,229 --> 01:13:10,480

it's just everybody jumps on board as if

2051

01:13:12,870 --> 01:13:12,239

it was self-evident the whole time it

2052

01:13:16,550 --> 01:13:12,880

was just an

2053

01:13:19,669 --> 01:13:16,560

obvious thing but they they disregard

2054

01:13:20,390 --> 01:13:19,679

the struggle that was involved in

2055

01:13:23,270 --> 01:13:20,400

getting

2056

01:13:25,990 --> 01:13:23,280

this knowledge out there um so i think

2057

01:13:28,630 --> 01:13:26,000

it's unfortunate and and hopefully

2058

01:13:30,790 --> 01:13:28,640

this book and the conservative approach

2059

01:13:32,390 --> 01:13:30,800

to investigating this phenomenon and the

2060

01:13:35,270 --> 01:13:32,400

rigorous scientific

2061

01:13:38,229 --> 01:13:35,280

approach can can hopefully open some

2062

01:13:40,950 --> 01:13:38,239

channels to future research and

2063

01:13:41,669 --> 01:13:40,960

hopefully ones that aren't victimized by

2064

01:13:43,750 --> 01:13:41,679

the stigma

2065

01:13:44,950 --> 01:13:43,760

that's been long associated with it

2066

01:13:48,709 --> 01:13:44,960

doctor i wonder

2067

01:13:50,790 --> 01:13:48,719

how closely ets would follow

2068

01:13:51,830 --> 01:13:50,800

the model you just spoke of and frank

2069

01:13:54,070 --> 01:13:51,840

brought up

2070

01:13:55,669 --> 01:13:54,080

regarding science if or if it would be

2071

01:13:59,350 --> 01:13:55,679

outdated

2072

01:14:02,229 --> 01:13:59,360

again according to the probability and

2073

01:14:05,030 --> 01:14:02,239

possibility that ets are millions

2074

01:14:06,630 --> 01:14:05,040

of years ahead of us technology wise i

2075

01:14:10,229 --> 01:14:06,640

wonder what kind of scientific

2076

01:14:12,470 --> 01:14:10,239

model they use

2077

01:14:14,149 --> 01:14:12,480

um i mean the the scientific method

2078

01:14:17,709 --> 01:14:14,159

itself is somewhat timeless

2079

01:14:21,910 --> 01:14:17,719

it's a very basic structure for

2080

01:14:24,390 --> 01:14:21,920

investigating things and a rigorous

2081

01:14:25,510 --> 01:14:24,400

method with which to do so so i would

2082

01:14:28,630 --> 01:14:25,520

imagine that

2083

01:14:31,750 --> 01:14:28,640

that's it's probably the same just

2084

01:14:34,070 --> 01:14:31,760

they have a much longer period of time

2085

01:14:36,229 --> 01:14:34,080

in which they could use it to understand

2086

01:14:38,229 --> 01:14:36,239

things in a way that we can't

2087

01:14:39,510 --> 01:14:38,239

um from our current position and time

2088

01:14:42,550 --> 01:14:39,520

but i would guess that

2089

01:14:44,229 --> 01:14:42,560

that the same process of constructing

2090

01:14:46,950 --> 01:14:44,239

hypotheses testable

2091

01:14:48,229 --> 01:14:46,960

falsifiable repeatable hypotheses and

2092

01:14:51,700 --> 01:14:48,239

and then going through

2093

01:14:52,790 --> 01:14:51,710

the methods of collecting data and

2094

01:14:55,030 --> 01:14:52,800

[Music]

2095

01:14:56,390 --> 01:14:55,040

and testing through statistical means or

2096

01:14:57,910 --> 01:14:56,400

whatever it means i think that'll

2097

01:14:59,830 --> 01:14:57,920

probably be the same

2098

01:15:01,830 --> 01:14:59,840

into the future as well i wanted to

2099

01:15:04,229 --> 01:15:01,840

bring up a topic uh that's

2100

01:15:06,229 --> 01:15:04,239

uh near and dear to experiencers

2101

01:15:07,590 --> 01:15:06,239

abductees and contactees

2102

01:15:09,350 --> 01:15:07,600

and i'm going to ask you the same

2103

01:15:12,790 --> 01:15:09,360

question but it's

2104

01:15:16,630 --> 01:15:12,800

uh under the umbrella of that

2105

01:15:18,310 --> 01:15:16,640

and that is uh and i'll be very fast on

2106

01:15:19,830 --> 01:15:18,320

this because i think it's probably time

2107

01:15:23,350 --> 01:15:19,840

to wrap up the show

2108

01:15:24,950 --> 01:15:23,360

and that is uh abductees experiencers

2109

01:15:28,310 --> 01:15:24,960

and contactees

2110

01:15:30,390 --> 01:15:28,320

have reported seeing et's

2111

01:15:31,750 --> 01:15:30,400

but then some have reported that their

2112

01:15:35,030 --> 01:15:31,760

mind could not

2113

01:15:35,910 --> 01:15:35,040

wrap itself around the fact that they

2114

01:15:39,030 --> 01:15:35,920

were seeing

2115

01:15:41,590 --> 01:15:39,040

an e.t or the evidence the fact or the

2116

01:15:44,630 --> 01:15:41,600

evidence that they were seeing one

2117

01:15:48,470 --> 01:15:44,640

so i wanted to know if a

2118

01:15:49,430 --> 01:15:48,480

person sees an e.t and they're having a

2119

01:15:53,270 --> 01:15:49,440

hard time

2120

01:15:55,510 --> 01:15:53,280

grappling with realizing they're in the

2121

01:15:58,390 --> 01:15:55,520

presence of one

2122

01:15:59,189 --> 01:15:58,400

how do you feel the human mind deals

2123

01:16:01,030 --> 01:15:59,199

with that

2124

01:16:03,669 --> 01:16:01,040

because some of these folks are scarred

2125

01:16:04,830 --> 01:16:03,679

for life and they're having a difficulty

2126

01:16:08,310 --> 01:16:04,840

regarding that

2127

01:16:10,470 --> 01:16:08,320

yeah absolutely i mean anything that's

2128

01:16:12,709 --> 01:16:10,480

that far removed from our conventional

2129

01:16:16,390 --> 01:16:12,719

sense of reality is going to be

2130

01:16:18,709 --> 01:16:16,400

extremely difficult to process and um

2131

01:16:20,550 --> 01:16:18,719

you know the whole phenomenon itself

2132

01:16:22,950 --> 01:16:20,560

it's like imagine

2133

01:16:23,910 --> 01:16:22,960

showing a cell phone to a denisovan or a

2134

01:16:25,990 --> 01:16:23,920

neanderthal

2135

01:16:27,990 --> 01:16:26,000

some 50 000 years ago and then asking

2136

01:16:29,590 --> 01:16:28,000

them to explain what that is

2137

01:16:31,270 --> 01:16:29,600

um it's much more than a phone these

2138

01:16:32,870 --> 01:16:31,280

days it's a little handheld computer

2139

01:16:35,750 --> 01:16:32,880

video camera etc

2140

01:16:37,750 --> 01:16:35,760

but there's just there's no way to to

2141

01:16:38,870 --> 01:16:37,760

really conceptualize something that

2142

01:16:41,910 --> 01:16:38,880

exists

2143

01:16:43,110 --> 01:16:41,920

so far out from your point in time

2144

01:16:45,990 --> 01:16:43,120

whether you're going back

2145

01:16:46,630 --> 01:16:46,000

or forward and then yes seeing these

2146

01:16:49,189 --> 01:16:46,640

beings

2147

01:16:49,830 --> 01:16:49,199

and not understanding who they are what

2148

01:16:54,310 --> 01:16:49,840

they are

2149

01:16:56,470 --> 01:16:54,320

can be a life-altering thing it can

2150

01:16:58,149 --> 01:16:56,480

it can be very traumatic for people and

2151

01:16:58,950 --> 01:16:58,159

another big part of writing this book

2152

01:17:01,750 --> 01:16:58,960

was to

2153

01:17:03,110 --> 01:17:01,760

try to offer some sort of understanding

2154

01:17:04,870 --> 01:17:03,120

for people who have had these

2155

01:17:06,550 --> 01:17:04,880

experiences and hopefully

2156

01:17:07,910 --> 01:17:06,560

frame it in a context that's more

2157

01:17:11,030 --> 01:17:07,920

understandable

2158

01:17:13,510 --> 01:17:11,040

and and offer some explanation

2159

01:17:15,830 --> 01:17:13,520

of not just who they are but possibly

2160

01:17:16,310 --> 01:17:15,840

why they were doing those things to them

2161

01:17:19,990 --> 01:17:16,320

and

2162

01:17:21,189 --> 01:17:20,000

that for people who have had that

2163

01:17:24,390 --> 01:17:21,199

experience because a lot of

2164

01:17:26,709 --> 01:17:24,400

the the the scary aspects of it are

2165

01:17:29,590 --> 01:17:26,719

probably just not understanding

2166

01:17:29,990 --> 01:17:29,600

who this is and why they're doing these

2167

01:17:33,030 --> 01:17:30,000

things

2168

01:17:34,070 --> 01:17:33,040

and um if if they they were to read the

2169

01:17:37,189 --> 01:17:34,080

book and

2170

01:17:38,870 --> 01:17:37,199

and see the evidence put forth

2171

01:17:40,550 --> 01:17:38,880

that they're really just us i think that

2172

01:17:41,030 --> 01:17:40,560

would take a lot of the fear out of it

2173

01:17:44,550 --> 01:17:41,040

that

2174

01:17:47,110 --> 01:17:44,560

within

2175

01:17:48,950 --> 01:17:47,120

seemingly some aspects of the guidelines

2176

01:17:50,709 --> 01:17:48,960

that we've set forth with regard to

2177

01:17:53,350 --> 01:17:50,719

research ethics

2178

01:17:53,830 --> 01:17:53,360

there are reports and cases that seem to

2179

01:17:55,990 --> 01:17:53,840

go

2180

01:17:57,030 --> 01:17:56,000

outside of that but for the most part it

2181

01:18:01,189 --> 01:17:57,040

seems to be

2182

01:18:02,950 --> 01:18:01,199

a pretty non-invasive

2183

01:18:04,950 --> 01:18:02,960

sort of research where they're not

2184

01:18:07,110 --> 01:18:04,960

trying to scar people for life that is

2185

01:18:08,870 --> 01:18:07,120

the outcome for most people because

2186

01:18:10,790 --> 01:18:08,880

there's just so much uncertainty around

2187

01:18:11,910 --> 01:18:10,800

it and fear associated with being drug

2188

01:18:12,550 --> 01:18:11,920

out of bed in the middle of the night

2189

01:18:14,630 --> 01:18:12,560

and these

2190

01:18:16,630 --> 01:18:14,640

big-eyed creatures standing over you

2191

01:18:19,110 --> 01:18:16,640

doing weird things to you but

2192

01:18:20,950 --> 01:18:19,120

um yeah i don't know i think that's

2193

01:18:22,950 --> 01:18:20,960

that's a personal struggle

2194

01:18:25,270 --> 01:18:22,960

for a lot of people that can hopefully

2195

01:18:28,390 --> 01:18:25,280

be made somewhat better by having

2196

01:18:31,430 --> 01:18:28,400

a more general understanding of what

2197

01:18:33,430 --> 01:18:31,440

that encounter actually was and why it

2198

01:18:35,990 --> 01:18:33,440

may have happened to them

2199

01:18:37,830 --> 01:18:36,000

i wanted to wrap up the show but before

2200

01:18:39,830 --> 01:18:37,840

i do wanted to ask frank if he had any

2201

01:18:41,750 --> 01:18:39,840

last questions

2202

01:18:43,590 --> 01:18:41,760

uh well basically yeah we want to uh

2203

01:18:46,310 --> 01:18:43,600

plug the book of course

2204

01:18:47,830 --> 01:18:46,320

is it available now doctor it is yeah

2205

01:18:51,270 --> 01:18:47,840

it's available on amazon

2206

01:18:54,149 --> 01:18:51,280

barnes and noble kobo there's also an

2207

01:18:54,870 --> 01:18:54,159

audio book that's available on audible

2208

01:18:58,149 --> 01:18:54,880

and

2209

01:19:00,229 --> 01:18:58,159

itunes um it's starting to get into some

2210

01:19:04,149 --> 01:19:00,239

independent bookstores but for now it's

2211

01:19:09,910 --> 01:19:07,430

it was a nightmarish process

2212

01:19:11,750 --> 01:19:09,920

i mean i i'm kind of fortunate i i've

2213

01:19:15,110 --> 01:19:11,760

been in a band for five years and

2214

01:19:18,310 --> 01:19:15,120

we recorded an album a few years ago and

2215

01:19:20,229 --> 01:19:18,320

a lot of that we did ourselves with

2216

01:19:21,830 --> 01:19:20,239

good equipment and software so i have

2217

01:19:23,830 --> 01:19:21,840

some audio

2218

01:19:25,030 --> 01:19:23,840

recording and engineering skills but

2219

01:19:27,830 --> 01:19:25,040

just the process of

2220

01:19:28,149 --> 01:19:27,840

reading something every day for what

2221

01:19:29,750 --> 01:19:28,159

took

2222

01:19:32,470 --> 01:19:29,760

four months i probably read the whole

2223

01:19:34,390 --> 01:19:32,480

book five times to be honest because

2224

01:19:36,149 --> 01:19:34,400

just little pops and clicks that you

2225

01:19:38,470 --> 01:19:36,159

hear in a good microphone

2226

01:19:39,669 --> 01:19:38,480

people knocking on the door at random

2227

01:19:41,270 --> 01:19:39,679

times

2228

01:19:43,030 --> 01:19:41,280

so you didn't get it done in one take

2229

01:19:44,870 --> 01:19:43,040

basically

2230

01:19:46,870 --> 01:19:44,880

no but but it's been really well

2231

01:19:48,709 --> 01:19:46,880

received it's been a very popular

2232

01:19:50,550 --> 01:19:48,719

version of this book and i think people

2233

01:19:53,350 --> 01:19:50,560

enjoy it too because there are

2234

01:19:53,830 --> 01:19:53,360

like i try to explain everything even

2235

01:19:55,910 --> 01:19:53,840

very

2236

01:19:57,590 --> 01:19:55,920

complex scientific things to be

2237

01:19:59,030 --> 01:19:57,600

understandable to anyone

2238

01:20:00,550 --> 01:19:59,040

but there's still some big words in

2239

01:20:01,990 --> 01:20:00,560

there and i think people have enjoyed

2240

01:20:03,990 --> 01:20:02,000

the audiobook too because

2241

01:20:05,590 --> 01:20:04,000

those are said for them they don't have

2242

01:20:07,350 --> 01:20:05,600

to kind of stumble through the

2243

01:20:08,550 --> 01:20:07,360

pronunciation of a word like

2244

01:20:10,550 --> 01:20:08,560

synapomorphy

2245

01:20:12,070 --> 01:20:10,560

it's just said and then explained so

2246

01:20:13,830 --> 01:20:12,080

it's it's been pretty

2247

01:20:15,669 --> 01:20:13,840

pretty popular for that and other

2248

01:20:17,430 --> 01:20:15,679

reasons but no it was a lot of fun too i

2249

01:20:17,990 --> 01:20:17,440

shouldn't just trash the whole process

2250

01:20:20,470 --> 01:20:18,000

it was fun

2251

01:20:22,149 --> 01:20:20,480

to do it was just much more time

2252

01:20:22,790 --> 01:20:22,159

consuming than i ever thought it would

2253

01:20:26,070 --> 01:20:22,800

be

2254

01:20:28,149 --> 01:20:26,080

well i think it is well chad i want to

2255

01:20:30,709 --> 01:20:28,159

give the title of the book of course it

2256

01:20:34,070 --> 01:20:30,719

is identified

2257

01:20:36,390 --> 01:20:34,080

flying objects a

2258

01:20:37,430 --> 01:20:36,400

thing on a sec here i'm reading the uh

2259

01:20:40,709 --> 01:20:37,440

it's a long title

2260

01:20:44,149 --> 01:20:40,719

a multi-disciplinary scientific approach

2261

01:20:45,030 --> 01:20:44,159

to the ufo phenomena doctor i appreciate

2262

01:20:46,950 --> 01:20:45,040

you coming back

2263

01:20:49,270 --> 01:20:46,960

again oh it's really great i love

2264

01:20:50,629 --> 01:20:49,280

talking to you guys that book by the way

2265

01:20:53,189 --> 01:20:50,639

and by the way i just want to make a

2266

01:20:56,790 --> 01:20:53,199

comment about your audiobook you should

2267

01:21:00,470 --> 01:20:56,800

uh always any time you do an audio book

2268

01:21:04,550 --> 01:21:00,480

doctor mention jacques fabrice vale

2269

01:21:06,149 --> 01:21:04,560

justice but anyway that's fun

2270

01:21:07,750 --> 01:21:06,159

i used his full name in the book too i

2271

01:21:09,669 --> 01:21:07,760

may have even added a subtle french

2272

01:21:10,550 --> 01:21:09,679

accent to it because it was fun for me

2273

01:21:12,709 --> 01:21:10,560

that's wonderful

2274

01:21:13,990 --> 01:21:12,719

um wanted to say that your book came out

2275

01:21:16,149 --> 01:21:14,000

friday april 22nd

2276

01:21:18,149 --> 01:21:16,159

he had a book signing at cilancho uh

2277

01:21:21,270 --> 01:21:18,159

butte uh slancha which is uh

2278

01:21:23,750 --> 01:21:21,280

a uh what is that like a a cafe

2279

01:21:25,030 --> 01:21:23,760

or a book place in butte montana correct

2280

01:21:26,709 --> 01:21:25,040

no it's a pub

2281

01:21:29,270 --> 01:21:26,719

it's a pub oh it's a poor house they've

2282

01:21:31,750 --> 01:21:29,280

got lots of different

2283

01:21:32,790 --> 01:21:31,760

beers from all over montana that's a

2284

01:21:34,870 --> 01:21:32,800

great place

2285

01:21:36,550 --> 01:21:34,880

beer and ufos go together they do very

2286

01:21:39,110 --> 01:21:36,560

well very well

2287

01:21:40,950 --> 01:21:39,120

i wanted to also mention the website you

2288

01:21:44,310 --> 01:21:40,960

have which is

2289

01:21:48,310 --> 01:21:44,320

f l y o b j so that's

2290

01:21:51,030 --> 01:21:48,320

i d f l y obj.com i

2291

01:21:52,629 --> 01:21:51,040

did put that in the chat room area and i

2292

01:21:55,830 --> 01:21:52,639

will also put it in the thread

2293

01:21:57,189 --> 01:21:55,840

underneath the interview and uh doctor

2294

01:21:59,270 --> 01:21:57,199

also i'm glad you mentioned that you're

2295

01:22:01,990 --> 01:21:59,280

a musician you're also a painter

2296

01:22:03,270 --> 01:22:02,000

i did look at your art it's absolutely

2297

01:22:06,070 --> 01:22:03,280

fantastic

2298

01:22:07,110 --> 01:22:06,080

i really appreciate your art and i do

2299

01:22:09,110 --> 01:22:07,120

want to recommend

2300

01:22:10,310 --> 01:22:09,120

everybody please go to his website

2301

01:22:12,310 --> 01:22:10,320

please read his book

2302

01:22:14,070 --> 01:22:12,320

i identified flying objects

2303

01:22:16,390 --> 01:22:14,080

multi-disciplinary approach to the

2304

01:22:17,990 --> 01:22:16,400

ufo phenomenon and thank you very much

2305

01:22:19,189 --> 01:22:18,000

for having been on our show today you've

2306

01:22:21,990 --> 01:22:19,199

been very generous

2307

01:22:24,070 --> 01:22:22,000

with your time thanks again i always

2308

01:22:25,750 --> 01:22:24,080

enjoy talking you guys i enjoy the show

2309

01:22:28,470 --> 01:22:25,760

and uh it's been great thanks for having

2310

01:22:30,310 --> 01:22:28,480

me on absolutely

2311

01:22:34,629 --> 01:22:30,320

all right talk to you later bye now have

2312

01:22:38,950 --> 01:22:37,910

and chant another successful show in the

2313

01:22:40,390 --> 01:22:38,960

books

2314

01:22:42,070 --> 01:22:40,400

and we've got quite a month of may

2315

01:22:45,669 --> 01:22:42,080

coming up

2316

01:22:48,310 --> 01:22:45,679

alejandra rojas on monday yes

2317

01:22:48,950 --> 01:22:48,320

we've got a little project well we've

2318

01:22:50,870 --> 01:22:48,960

also got

2319

01:22:52,550 --> 01:22:50,880

at some point this month we don't have

2320

01:22:55,430 --> 01:22:52,560

an exact date narrowed down

2321

01:22:56,950 --> 01:22:55,440

quite yet our long-awaited avni super

2322

01:22:58,790 --> 01:22:56,960

show where we'll have

2323

01:23:00,470 --> 01:22:58,800

maybe a handful of south american

2324

01:23:01,510 --> 01:23:00,480

researchers talking about the ufo

2325

01:23:04,550 --> 01:23:01,520

phenomenon

2326

01:23:07,990 --> 01:23:04,560

down in south america and

2327

01:23:10,709 --> 01:23:08,000

we've also got andrew radzowitz

2328

01:23:13,030 --> 01:23:10,719

coming up razz uh my old pal he's uh

2329

01:23:16,310 --> 01:23:13,040

relocated down to australia

2330

01:23:17,669 --> 01:23:16,320

and he's working with uh well i i can't

2331

01:23:19,350 --> 01:23:17,679

i don't think i can say i forget i

2332

01:23:21,270 --> 01:23:19,360

forget what he told me i can

2333

01:23:23,510 --> 01:23:21,280

talk about what he can't talk about but

2334

01:23:25,030 --> 01:23:23,520

uh right he's he's working down there

2335

01:23:26,629 --> 01:23:25,040

and uh it's gonna be fun talking to him

2336

01:23:27,990 --> 01:23:26,639

i haven't talked to him since he moved

2337

01:23:28,870 --> 01:23:28,000

he was still in new york the last time i

2338

01:23:31,110 --> 01:23:28,880

talked to him directly

2339

01:23:32,390 --> 01:23:31,120

yeah i it's gonna be a lot of fun coast

2340

01:23:36,149 --> 01:23:32,400

accent by the way

2341

01:23:38,629 --> 01:23:36,159

yeah i was shocked listening to him talk

2342

01:23:39,669 --> 01:23:38,639

with that east coast accent while he's

2343

01:23:41,350 --> 01:23:39,679

in australia

2344

01:23:43,590 --> 01:23:41,360

uh you know because you and i watched a

2345

01:23:45,990 --> 01:23:43,600

video together uh of him

2346

01:23:47,510 --> 01:23:46,000

uh with a gentleman from australia it's

2347

01:23:47,990 --> 01:23:47,520

just interesting listening to both of

2348

01:23:50,149 --> 01:23:48,000

them talk

2349

01:23:51,590 --> 01:23:50,159

at the same time the other person we

2350

01:23:53,590 --> 01:23:51,600

have who's going to be absolutely

2351

01:23:57,430 --> 01:23:53,600

fascinating is calvin parker

2352

01:24:00,390 --> 01:23:57,440

and then we have a ufo mega

2353

01:24:02,870 --> 01:24:00,400

panel special with it's a star-studded

2354

01:24:05,110 --> 01:24:02,880

event that will be happening either

2355

01:24:06,790 --> 01:24:05,120

next month or the month thereafter big

2356

01:24:09,750 --> 01:24:06,800

names in ufology

2357

01:24:10,950 --> 01:24:09,760

regarding the topic of females and

2358

01:24:14,550 --> 01:24:10,960

ufology

2359

01:24:15,350 --> 01:24:14,560

a very little known little talked about

2360

01:24:17,350 --> 01:24:15,360

topic

2361

01:24:20,070 --> 01:24:17,360

and when i say little known it's really

2362

01:24:22,550 --> 01:24:20,080

literally not talked about hardly at all

2363

01:24:24,310 --> 01:24:22,560

but i did want to mention there's three

2364

01:24:27,510 --> 01:24:24,320

to 400 females i've

2365

01:24:28,870 --> 01:24:27,520

been able to identify and create and

2366

01:24:31,270 --> 01:24:28,880

compile a list of

2367

01:24:33,510 --> 01:24:31,280

who are actively doing hard work and

2368

01:24:35,590 --> 01:24:33,520

research in the topic of ufology

2369

01:24:36,950 --> 01:24:35,600

we'll be talking about that and more

2370

01:24:38,950 --> 01:24:36,960

during that show

2371

01:24:40,470 --> 01:24:38,960

yep we'll have that and i will just kick

2372

01:24:41,510 --> 01:24:40,480

back and drink beer and watch the game

2373

01:24:44,149 --> 01:24:41,520

while you

2374

01:24:45,189 --> 01:24:44,159

but you and the females talk about the

2375

01:24:47,669 --> 01:24:45,199

ufo stuff

2376

01:24:48,629 --> 01:24:47,679

you know but uh we've got that we've

2377

01:24:50,709 --> 01:24:48,639

also got

2378

01:24:53,110 --> 01:24:50,719

that's not all we've got a big month uh

2379

01:24:54,950 --> 01:24:53,120

planned and i think this is the key

2380

01:24:56,550 --> 01:24:54,960

and i'm going to get to another show

2381

01:24:58,070 --> 01:24:56,560

that we're going to do that

2382

01:25:00,550 --> 01:24:58,080

i think that might be near and dear to

2383

01:25:03,830 --> 01:25:00,560

your heart but we're also going to do

2384

01:25:06,870 --> 01:25:03,840

i'm working with someone uh on

2385

01:25:08,950 --> 01:25:06,880

a little bit of a remote viewing show

2386

01:25:10,070 --> 01:25:08,960

where we might be doing some live well

2387

01:25:11,910 --> 01:25:10,080

we will be doing

2388

01:25:13,990 --> 01:25:11,920

i don't know if we'll talk about i think

2389

01:25:14,550 --> 01:25:14,000

we'll probably talk about the protocols

2390

01:25:15,910 --> 01:25:14,560

uh

2391

01:25:17,669 --> 01:25:15,920

that might be a little bit of a hit as

2392

01:25:19,350 --> 01:25:17,679

to who this individual is we'll be

2393

01:25:20,870 --> 01:25:19,360

talking a little bit about the protocols

2394

01:25:24,149 --> 01:25:20,880

and how we can set this up

2395

01:25:27,189 --> 01:25:24,159

and do this live so nobody should

2396

01:25:29,189 --> 01:25:27,199

question the uh efficacy or the honesty

2397

01:25:31,669 --> 01:25:29,199

of the demonstrations and that we'll

2398

01:25:33,189 --> 01:25:31,679

we'll do that so that could be two shows

2399

01:25:36,070 --> 01:25:33,199

but it will certainly be at least

2400

01:25:36,790 --> 01:25:36,080

one that's going to be a lot of fun and

2401

01:25:39,350 --> 01:25:36,800

chant

2402

01:25:40,709 --> 01:25:39,360

i think we're going to have no choice

2403

01:25:41,510 --> 01:25:40,719

and i'm going to talk about this a

2404

01:25:43,590 --> 01:25:41,520

little bit

2405

01:25:45,030 --> 01:25:43,600

uh not not too long i guess it's been

2406

01:25:45,750 --> 01:25:45,040

what a month ago maybe a little bit

2407

01:25:48,149 --> 01:25:45,760

longer now

2408

01:25:49,189 --> 01:25:48,159

we had chase klutzky on our show yeah

2409

01:25:51,910 --> 01:25:49,199

and uh chase

2410

01:25:53,270 --> 01:25:51,920

uh has unfortunately for her attracted

2411

01:25:54,310 --> 01:25:53,280

some haters and the fact that we just

2412

01:25:56,229 --> 01:25:54,320

had chase on

2413

01:25:57,669 --> 01:25:56,239

and did an interview attracted some

2414

01:26:00,550 --> 01:25:57,679

haters as well and

2415

01:26:02,310 --> 01:26:00,560

uh the most uh uh upfront about it uh

2416

01:26:03,430 --> 01:26:02,320

the loudest about it is someone named

2417

01:26:05,910 --> 01:26:03,440

erica luke's

2418

01:26:07,350 --> 01:26:05,920

and uh frankly uh we are going to uh

2419

01:26:09,830 --> 01:26:07,360

deconstruct this uh

2420

01:26:12,470 --> 01:26:09,840

toxic individual in my view the most

2421

01:26:15,270 --> 01:26:12,480

toxic individual in all of ufology

2422

01:26:15,910 --> 01:26:15,280

and uh we will we will uh it's not uh

2423

01:26:19,030 --> 01:26:15,920

what i

2424

01:26:19,990 --> 01:26:19,040

started the show to do uh to uh meyer in

2425

01:26:22,870 --> 01:26:20,000

the sewer

2426

01:26:25,030 --> 01:26:22,880

but uh as uh she is uh apparently dug

2427

01:26:26,790 --> 01:26:25,040

deep into google and found my old mug

2428

01:26:28,550 --> 01:26:26,800

shot from 13 years ago

2429

01:26:30,629 --> 01:26:28,560

where i was actually charged with

2430

01:26:32,550 --> 01:26:30,639

assault uh something that was

2431

01:26:34,390 --> 01:26:32,560

thrown out at the preliminary hearing

2432

01:26:36,070 --> 01:26:34,400

level i might add because it became

2433

01:26:38,870 --> 01:26:36,080

evident at the preliminary

2434

01:26:40,310 --> 01:26:38,880

preliminary hearing level that all i was

2435

01:26:42,310 --> 01:26:40,320

doing was defending myself

2436

01:26:43,990 --> 01:26:42,320

but i'm going to defend myself now i'm

2437

01:26:45,510 --> 01:26:44,000

going to defend my show i know chad

2438

01:26:46,790 --> 01:26:45,520

you're more than capable of doing it i'm

2439

01:26:47,910 --> 01:26:46,800

sure you're going to jump in and do some

2440

01:26:50,709 --> 01:26:47,920

of that yourself

2441

01:26:51,590 --> 01:26:50,719

and defend our work obviously the proof

2442

01:26:53,669 --> 01:26:51,600

is in the pudding

2443

01:26:55,030 --> 01:26:53,679

where's your work what are you doing

2444

01:26:59,030 --> 01:26:55,040

that's really the key

2445

01:27:01,270 --> 01:26:59,040

and you can rest assured that we will

2446

01:27:02,550 --> 01:27:01,280

deconstruct as i said this particular

2447

01:27:04,870 --> 01:27:02,560

toxic individual

2448

01:27:06,870 --> 01:27:04,880

i'm furious about her behavior i think

2449

01:27:07,510 --> 01:27:06,880

she has a narcissistic personality

2450

01:27:10,310 --> 01:27:07,520

disorder

2451  
01:27:11,669 --> 01:27:10,320  
and is seriously deranged and we will go

2452  
01:27:13,510 --> 01:27:11,679  
through all that we will go through the

2453  
01:27:15,590 --> 01:27:13,520  
different personality disorders

2454  
01:27:18,149 --> 01:27:15,600  
and examples from her past behavior in

2455  
01:27:19,910 --> 01:27:18,159  
terms of how she fits this profile and

2456  
01:27:22,149 --> 01:27:19,920  
her work such as it is

2457  
01:27:23,030 --> 01:27:22,159  
and the work of some of her allies who

2458  
01:27:26,229 --> 01:27:23,040  
are frankly

2459  
01:27:28,790 --> 01:27:26,239  
dishonest disreputable lying people

2460  
01:27:30,550 --> 01:27:28,800  
in particular ben moss and uh we're just

2461  
01:27:32,950 --> 01:27:30,560  
gonna have at it we're just gonna

2462  
01:27:33,590 --> 01:27:32,960  
basically take as much time as we need

2463  
01:27:35,830 --> 01:27:33,600

to take

2464

01:27:38,149 --> 01:27:35,840

to basically take her apart she's got a

2465

01:27:41,590 --> 01:27:38,159

long track record of attacking people

2466

01:27:44,470 --> 01:27:41,600

and being very very slimy in this field

2467

01:27:45,750 --> 01:27:44,480

and she chose to take us on and she

2468

01:27:46,390 --> 01:27:45,760

stepped out of her weight class

2469

01:27:48,950 --> 01:27:46,400

basically

2470

01:27:50,149 --> 01:27:48,960

i'm gonna that up okay i'm

2471

01:27:52,629 --> 01:27:50,159

gonna get on this show

2472

01:27:53,510 --> 01:27:52,639

and i'm gonna take her apart because i

2473

01:27:55,669 --> 01:27:53,520

did her show

2474

01:27:57,750 --> 01:27:55,679

well we'll get into it all you mean that

2475

01:27:59,350 --> 01:27:57,760

metaphorically when you say that

2476

01:28:00,870 --> 01:27:59,360

yes yes you have metaphorically of

2477

01:28:01,669 --> 01:28:00,880

course metaphorically and i just want to

2478

01:28:03,910 --> 01:28:01,679

make that clear

2479

01:28:04,950 --> 01:28:03,920

i wanted to say something that i thought

2480

01:28:07,189 --> 01:28:04,960

was really odd

2481

01:28:07,990 --> 01:28:07,199

and that is you know here we are working

2482

01:28:11,110 --> 01:28:08,000

so hard

2483

01:28:14,629 --> 01:28:11,120

regarding the topic of ufology and

2484

01:28:15,590 --> 01:28:14,639

uh research into other phenomena and uh

2485

01:28:17,510 --> 01:28:15,600

you find this

2486

01:28:19,189 --> 01:28:17,520

mug shot on yourself you know like here

2487

01:28:20,870 --> 01:28:19,199

we are just ufo buffs

2488

01:28:23,830 --> 01:28:20,880

and she's posting your mug shot like

2489

01:28:25,350 --> 01:28:23,840

what does that have to do with ufology

2490

01:28:27,430 --> 01:28:25,360

i'm kind of surprised nobody found it

2491

01:28:30,149 --> 01:28:27,440

sooner to be honest but you know

2492

01:28:31,830 --> 01:28:30,159

again uh it is kind of interesting it

2493

01:28:33,350 --> 01:28:31,840

was a an experience it was kind of

2494

01:28:35,750 --> 01:28:33,360

interesting because it was basically an

2495

01:28:36,470 --> 01:28:35,760

altercation between me and a friend of a

2496

01:28:39,750 --> 01:28:36,480

friend

2497

01:28:41,350 --> 01:28:39,760

so uh nothing altercation nobody got

2498

01:28:44,149 --> 01:28:41,360

hurt it was basically nothing

2499

01:28:44,629 --> 01:28:44,159

but the this guy didn't like the result

2500

01:28:46,629 --> 01:28:44,639

and he

2501

01:28:47,990 --> 01:28:46,639

went to the cops and i got arrested it

2502

01:28:50,950 --> 01:28:48,000

happened to anybody

2503

01:28:52,790 --> 01:28:50,960

somebody goes and files a report and you

2504

01:28:54,310 --> 01:28:52,800

know

2505

01:28:55,990 --> 01:28:54,320

it can happen it can happen to a lot of

2506

01:28:57,590 --> 01:28:56,000

people it happened to me ultimately

2507

01:28:59,030 --> 01:28:57,600

the system worked like i said the case

2508

01:29:00,229 --> 01:28:59,040

was thrown out at the preliminary

2509

01:29:02,709 --> 01:29:00,239

hearing level

2510

01:29:03,750 --> 01:29:02,719

but uh it was a very instructive

2511

01:29:05,270 --> 01:29:03,760

experience because

2512

01:29:07,189 --> 01:29:05,280

there was something so wrong with this

2513

01:29:10,390 --> 01:29:07,199

guy and so toxic with this guy

2514

01:29:11,910 --> 01:29:10,400

i basically i googled you know

2515

01:29:13,590 --> 01:29:11,920

what i thought was wrong with him was

2516

01:29:14,950 --> 01:29:13,600

very interesting because what i got a

2517

01:29:17,750 --> 01:29:14,960

lot of results were

2518

01:29:18,470 --> 01:29:17,760

was a psychopath and i started uh

2519

01:29:20,470 --> 01:29:18,480

seriously

2520

01:29:23,430 --> 01:29:20,480

investigating malignant personality

2521

01:29:24,149 --> 01:29:23,440

disorders psychopaths sociopaths and so

2522

01:29:26,390 --> 01:29:24,159

on and

2523

01:29:28,470 --> 01:29:26,400

the lesser of that group would be

2524

01:29:30,390 --> 01:29:28,480

someone with a narcissistic personality

2525

01:29:31,669 --> 01:29:30,400

disorder uh there's no question in my

2526

01:29:33,910 --> 01:29:31,679

mind luke's has it

2527

01:29:35,910 --> 01:29:33,920

and uh you know i'm not gonna put up

2528

01:29:37,750 --> 01:29:35,920

with this i'm just not gonna do it

2529

01:29:39,110 --> 01:29:37,760

uh the gloves are off i've already

2530

01:29:40,950 --> 01:29:39,120

actually uh even before

2531

01:29:42,790 --> 01:29:40,960

this recent thing happened i approached

2532

01:29:46,229 --> 01:29:42,800

dave scott and asked him

2533

01:29:48,550 --> 01:29:46,239

uh as a neutral uh uh a neutral host

2534

01:29:50,629 --> 01:29:48,560

uh to have a me and her on i'm sick of

2535

01:29:53,030 --> 01:29:50,639

her there's no question about it

2536

01:29:53,990 --> 01:29:53,040

and uh the gloves are off and uh we're

2537

01:29:57,510 --> 01:29:54,000

just gonna take this

2538

01:29:59,990 --> 01:29:57,520

apart i'm sick of her

2539

01:30:01,669 --> 01:30:00,000

and uh we'll do this i don't know maybe

2540

01:30:03,510 --> 01:30:01,679

maybe next sunday we'll do it well and

2541

01:30:05,189 --> 01:30:03,520

i just wanted to mention something i've

2542

01:30:08,790 --> 01:30:05,199

had to deal with regarding her

2543

01:30:12,070 --> 01:30:08,800

um dividing the ufo community uh

2544

01:30:14,550 --> 01:30:12,080

yet again which she is known for uh

2545

01:30:15,669 --> 01:30:14,560

uh doing uh it goes back to trying to

2546

01:30:17,270 --> 01:30:15,679

bring isaac

2547

01:30:19,189 --> 01:30:17,280

out of the business a respected

2548

01:30:21,110 --> 01:30:19,199

researcher who happens to want to work

2549

01:30:21,590 --> 01:30:21,120

out under a pseudonym because of his day

2550

01:30:23,510 --> 01:30:21,600

job

2551  
01:30:24,790 --> 01:30:23,520  
you know i mean that that's his business

2552  
01:30:27,510 --> 01:30:24,800  
if somebody works under super

2553  
01:30:28,950 --> 01:30:27,520  
what you do is you judge the bottom line

2554  
01:30:29,350 --> 01:30:28,960  
somebody's going to go have to go back

2555  
01:30:31,110 --> 01:30:29,360  
and

2556  
01:30:33,189 --> 01:30:31,120  
dig pretty deep guess what they won't

2557  
01:30:34,550 --> 01:30:33,199  
find it where i'm involved in

2558  
01:30:36,790 --> 01:30:34,560  
trying to run somebody out of the

2559  
01:30:37,510 --> 01:30:36,800  
business or uh trying to attack somebody

2560  
01:30:39,030 --> 01:30:37,520  
or anything

2561  
01:30:41,110 --> 01:30:39,040  
along those lines there's been the

2562  
01:30:42,229 --> 01:30:41,120  
occasional uh you know spirited back and

2563  
01:30:43,910 --> 01:30:42,239

forth especially

2564

01:30:45,990 --> 01:30:43,920

going back to the socorro case there was

2565

01:30:48,629 --> 01:30:46,000

a lot of that back in those days

2566

01:30:49,590 --> 01:30:48,639

but you know that that that's that's

2567

01:30:52,149 --> 01:30:49,600

part of the game

2568

01:30:52,709 --> 01:30:52,159

but uh this this woman is a cheap shot

2569

01:30:54,950 --> 01:30:52,719

artist

2570

01:30:55,990 --> 01:30:54,960

she is a scumbag she has a blight on

2571

01:30:57,990 --> 01:30:56,000

ufology

2572

01:30:59,189 --> 01:30:58,000

and we're gonna go through all of it her

2573

01:31:02,310 --> 01:30:59,199

long track record

2574

01:31:04,550 --> 01:31:02,320

of doing this kind of garbage and just

2575

01:31:06,310 --> 01:31:04,560

attacking people for no reason and

2576

01:31:08,470 --> 01:31:06,320

believe me

2577

01:31:10,390 --> 01:31:08,480

it's the fire is going to go both ways

2578

01:31:11,750 --> 01:31:10,400

believe me she wants

2579

01:31:13,189 --> 01:31:11,760

guess what that's about the worst thing

2580

01:31:14,870 --> 01:31:13,199

that she's going to be able to find

2581

01:31:15,350 --> 01:31:14,880

about me there's no criminal record

2582

01:31:16,550 --> 01:31:15,360

there

2583

01:31:18,310 --> 01:31:16,560

nothing like that no no no no let me

2584

01:31:18,950 --> 01:31:18,320

finish let me finish there's no criminal

2585

01:31:21,590 --> 01:31:18,960

record there

2586

01:31:21,990 --> 01:31:21,600

you know my criminal record is clean

2587

01:31:24,950 --> 01:31:22,000

yeah

2588

01:31:26,229 --> 01:31:24,960

there's that arrest okay uh you know and

2589

01:31:28,390 --> 01:31:26,239

there was a dui

2590

01:31:29,990 --> 01:31:28,400

back in the 80s too so there's that so

2591

01:31:32,310 --> 01:31:30,000

nobody cares about duis

2592

01:31:33,669 --> 01:31:32,320

dui's have nothing to do with the topic

2593

01:31:36,310 --> 01:31:33,679

of ufology

2594

01:31:37,510 --> 01:31:36,320

um you know i i just like there's a

2595

01:31:39,350 --> 01:31:37,520

group out there i won't mention their

2596

01:31:40,790 --> 01:31:39,360

name at all will not mention names

2597

01:31:42,790 --> 01:31:40,800

regarding the group or the folks

2598

01:31:45,270 --> 01:31:42,800

involved but they have

2599

01:31:45,990 --> 01:31:45,280

all the dui's of a certain person who's

2600

01:31:48,229 --> 01:31:46,000

iconic

2601

01:31:49,990 --> 01:31:48,239

in the realm of ufology in this group

2602

01:31:52,229 --> 01:31:50,000

they have kept it the post up

2603

01:31:53,750 --> 01:31:52,239

i have no idea why they've done that but

2604

01:31:55,110 --> 01:31:53,760

i just wanted to mention something to

2605

01:31:56,629 --> 01:31:55,120

you frank and that is

2606

01:31:59,110 --> 01:31:56,639

you know i've had to deal with character

2607

01:31:59,669 --> 01:31:59,120

assassination uh posts recently by erica

2608

01:32:03,270 --> 01:31:59,679

which

2609

01:32:04,870 --> 01:32:03,280

um uh i heard well

2610

01:32:06,390 --> 01:32:04,880

attempts at it because they didn't

2611

01:32:08,149 --> 01:32:06,400

assassinate your character your

2612

01:32:08,790 --> 01:32:08,159

character is still strong just as mine

2613

01:32:11,430 --> 01:32:08,800

is

2614

01:32:12,870 --> 01:32:11,440

right well exactly that's a great

2615

01:32:13,430 --> 01:32:12,880

separation regarding what i just said

2616

01:32:16,870 --> 01:32:13,440

but

2617

01:32:20,629 --> 01:32:16,880

this post that she did what she did was

2618

01:32:22,950 --> 01:32:20,639

uh she posted some material

2619

01:32:23,990 --> 01:32:22,960

on me that was fake and what i mean by

2620

01:32:26,709 --> 01:32:24,000

fake is

2621

01:32:27,110 --> 01:32:26,719

a person who is absolutely out of their

2622

01:32:30,390 --> 01:32:27,120

mind

2623

01:32:33,669 --> 01:32:30,400

who has 24 different profiles

2624

01:32:37,350 --> 01:32:33,679

on facebook and absolutely knows

2625

01:32:40,310 --> 01:32:37,360

nothing about me made up a spew of lies

2626  
01:32:41,189 --> 01:32:40,320  
due to jealousy and then after she

2627  
01:32:44,550 --> 01:32:41,199  
posted this

2628  
01:32:46,229 --> 01:32:44,560  
under an article of uh

2629  
01:32:47,830 --> 01:32:46,239  
somewhere i don't know where it was it's

2630  
01:32:49,350 --> 01:32:47,840  
you know social media is it's hard to

2631  
01:32:51,750 --> 01:32:49,360  
keep up with sometimes

2632  
01:32:54,229 --> 01:32:51,760  
in the mountains of material out there

2633  
01:32:56,709 --> 01:32:54,239  
and somebody found this obscure comment

2634  
01:32:59,830 --> 01:32:56,719  
that she made this crazy person made

2635  
01:33:02,870 --> 01:32:59,840  
and then uh erica reposted

2636  
01:33:05,990 --> 01:33:02,880  
this uh mentally deranged person's

2637  
01:33:06,790 --> 01:33:06,000  
lies and falsehood a false story about

2638  
01:33:10,790 --> 01:33:06,800

me

2639

01:33:13,430 --> 01:33:10,800

on her page and what i did was i went to

2640

01:33:13,910 --> 01:33:13,440

the place that actually had the post up

2641

01:33:17,669 --> 01:33:13,920

let

2642

01:33:21,110 --> 01:33:17,679

the folks know related to this post

2643

01:33:24,550 --> 01:33:21,120

about the legal issues regarding it and

2644

01:33:27,510 --> 01:33:24,560

uh the person involved took it down

2645

01:33:29,189 --> 01:33:27,520

immediately because again of the legal

2646

01:33:30,629 --> 01:33:29,199

implications of the slander and the

2647

01:33:34,310 --> 01:33:30,639

libel behind it

2648

01:33:35,990 --> 01:33:34,320

um so then i went ahead and went to

2649

01:33:39,030 --> 01:33:36,000

erica's page and i wrote

2650

01:33:43,910 --> 01:33:39,040

there that these lies

2651  
01:33:49,270 --> 01:33:46,629  
fair but what is the point of spreading

2652  
01:33:51,270 --> 01:33:49,280  
lies about a person in ufology

2653  
01:33:52,870 --> 01:33:51,280  
it just tells me there's a huge personal

2654  
01:33:55,189 --> 01:33:52,880  
issue with

2655  
01:33:57,110 --> 01:33:55,199  
erica that has she has she has a

2656  
01:33:58,709 --> 01:33:57,120  
narcissistic personality disorder

2657  
01:34:00,629 --> 01:33:58,719  
there's no question

2658  
01:34:02,310 --> 01:34:00,639  
you and i have never done slanderous

2659  
01:34:02,709 --> 01:34:02,320  
posts on her i want to make that clear

2660  
01:34:05,110 --> 01:34:02,719  
we've

2661  
01:34:06,950 --> 01:34:05,120  
never done that the only thing i've ever

2662  
01:34:10,229 --> 01:34:06,960  
done with regards to her

2663  
01:34:13,350 --> 01:34:10,239

is on that show with chase kletzke

2664

01:34:16,390 --> 01:34:13,360

uh uh i made it clear that i felt

2665

01:34:19,750 --> 01:34:16,400

that erica going out of her way after

2666

01:34:23,270 --> 01:34:19,760

chase had spent uh years

2667

01:34:25,669 --> 01:34:23,280

as second in command with mufan

2668

01:34:26,310 --> 01:34:25,679

the first thing erica did as soon as she

2669

01:34:28,950 --> 01:34:26,320

got when

2670

01:34:31,030 --> 01:34:28,960

that chase was stepping down not

2671

01:34:32,470 --> 01:34:31,040

resigning from mufon by the way but

2672

01:34:34,709 --> 01:34:32,480

stepping down from her second

2673

01:34:36,470 --> 01:34:34,719

in command post at mufon because she's

2674

01:34:39,030 --> 01:34:36,480

still at mofon

2675

01:34:40,950 --> 01:34:39,040

uh she went and wrote an article and i

2676

01:34:42,550 --> 01:34:40,960

say that in air quotes because it was

2677

01:34:45,830 --> 01:34:42,560

not really an article it was like

2678

01:34:49,189 --> 01:34:45,840

a like a two-year-old wrote it

2679

01:34:52,390 --> 01:34:49,199

she said that chase had stepped down

2680

01:34:53,590 --> 01:34:52,400

due to misconduct uh allegations of

2681

01:34:56,709 --> 01:34:53,600

misconduct

2682

01:34:58,870 --> 01:34:56,719

in mufon which was a lie and it turned

2683

01:35:00,390 --> 01:34:58,880

out chase has stepped down voluntarily

2684

01:35:03,830 --> 01:35:00,400

because she's doing something

2685

01:35:06,149 --> 01:35:03,840

on behalf of the ufo community which

2686

01:35:08,149 --> 01:35:06,159

only two people are known to do and that

2687

01:35:11,350 --> 01:35:08,159

is herself and steve bassett

2688

01:35:13,830 --> 01:35:11,360

regarding lobbying in washington

2689

01:35:15,590 --> 01:35:13,840

on behalf of the ufo community my point

2690

01:35:17,750 --> 01:35:15,600

to her was

2691

01:35:19,030 --> 01:35:17,760

if you're going to write an article and

2692

01:35:22,550 --> 01:35:19,040

call it one

2693

01:35:24,870 --> 01:35:22,560

why not check your sources it's just

2694

01:35:26,790 --> 01:35:24,880

called journalism 101 and it's also

2695

01:35:28,870 --> 01:35:26,800

moral and ethical behavior

2696

01:35:30,310 --> 01:35:28,880

regarding publishing anything about

2697

01:35:32,070 --> 01:35:30,320

anybody online

2698

01:35:33,830 --> 01:35:32,080

i think it's terrible that chase is

2699

01:35:36,390 --> 01:35:33,840

going through lung cancer

2700

01:35:37,430 --> 01:35:36,400

and spent all of her blood sweat tears

2701

01:35:39,910 --> 01:35:37,440

and own money

2702

01:35:40,470 --> 01:35:39,920

after a couple decades or more at mufon

2703

01:35:43,590 --> 01:35:40,480

to step

2704

01:35:46,470 --> 01:35:43,600

down at her post voluntarily

2705

01:35:47,189 --> 01:35:46,480

as second in command only to have that

2706

01:35:50,310 --> 01:35:47,199

article by

2707

01:35:51,830 --> 01:35:50,320

ericle erica written as like the period

2708

01:35:55,030 --> 01:35:51,840

at the end of the sentence

2709

01:35:57,910 --> 01:35:55,040

for all of chase's fine work at mufon

2710

01:35:58,590 --> 01:35:57,920

that's not only undeserving and unfair

2711

01:36:01,030 --> 01:35:58,600

it's

2712

01:36:02,070 --> 01:36:01,040

reprehensible that erica would do

2713

01:36:04,229 --> 01:36:02,080

something like that

2714

01:36:05,750 --> 01:36:04,239  
that's not true journalism that is

2715

01:36:07,590 --> 01:36:05,760  
social depravity

2716

01:36:08,790 --> 01:36:07,600  
now she says she's sick there's

2717

01:36:11,669 --> 01:36:08,800  
something wrong with her

2718

01:36:12,950 --> 01:36:11,679  
and uh we will get down to it we'll also

2719

01:36:15,910 --> 01:36:12,960  
deconstruct some of her

2720

01:36:16,790 --> 01:36:15,920  
uh dishonest colleagues like ray

2721

01:36:19,270 --> 01:36:16,800  
stanford

2722

01:36:20,950 --> 01:36:19,280  
ben moss uh i don't know of any

2723

01:36:22,629 --> 01:36:20,960  
dishonesty in scott brown

2724

01:36:24,550 --> 01:36:22,639  
but this guy seems to have a very high

2725

01:36:25,590 --> 01:36:24,560  
opinion of himself but if you look at

2726

01:36:28,070 --> 01:36:25,600

his website

2727

01:36:30,149 --> 01:36:28,080

you know you'll you'll see his

2728

01:36:30,950 --> 01:36:30,159

investigation into his brother's lawn

2729

01:36:33,189 --> 01:36:30,960

which has

2730

01:36:34,629 --> 01:36:33,199

some unusual grass growth i mean it's a

2731

01:36:36,550 --> 01:36:34,639

hysterically

2732

01:36:38,070 --> 01:36:36,560

nothing stuff you want to look at my

2733

01:36:41,590 --> 01:36:38,080

website yeah you can see my

2734

01:36:44,149 --> 01:36:41,600

website uh if uh you'll see that

2735

01:36:44,709 --> 01:36:44,159

in the uh the scroll bar well yeah in

2736

01:36:48,109 --> 01:36:44,719

the bottom

2737

01:36:49,430 --> 01:36:48,119

third down here at the page uh

2738

01:36:51,590 --> 01:36:49,440

ufopartisan.blogspot.com

2739

01:36:53,030 --> 01:36:51,600

the kind of research that i did when i

2740

01:36:55,109 --> 01:36:53,040

first started in this field

2741

01:36:56,550 --> 01:36:55,119

finding a documented meeting in the

2742

01:37:00,149 --> 01:36:56,560

white house regarding

2743

01:37:02,629 --> 01:37:00,159

the 1952 dc ufo case

2744

01:37:04,790 --> 01:37:02,639

nobody found that before solving the

2745

01:37:06,709 --> 01:37:04,800

socorro case

2746

01:37:08,470 --> 01:37:06,719

other articles in there that i think

2747

01:37:11,629 --> 01:37:08,480

you'll all find quite interesting

2748

01:37:13,270 --> 01:37:11,639

you've got that chance website

2749

01:37:14,629 --> 01:37:13,280

[hannah.wordpress.com](http://hannah.wordpress.com) where she's got

2750

01:37:15,590 --> 01:37:14,639

those interviews and links to the

2751

01:37:17,270 --> 01:37:15,600

interviews here

2752

01:37:18,870 --> 01:37:17,280

of course you can find those right on

2753

01:37:20,470 --> 01:37:18,880

youtube but that there's a lot of great

2754

01:37:22,709 --> 01:37:20,480

text interviews that

2755

01:37:23,750 --> 01:37:22,719

that you did before we started hosting

2756

01:37:26,550 --> 01:37:23,760

the show together

2757

01:37:27,669 --> 01:37:26,560

so there's that you've got uh me running

2758

01:37:31,750 --> 01:37:27,679

a group with more than

2759

01:37:34,870 --> 01:37:31,760

70 000 members uh at facebook

2760

01:37:38,550 --> 01:37:34,880

where we've got it as good a ufo

2761

01:37:41,910 --> 01:37:38,560

news feed as you will find anywhere okay

2762

01:37:44,310 --> 01:37:41,920

judge the work okay yeah you want to

2763

01:37:46,950 --> 01:37:44,320

question my integrity erica luke's

2764

01:37:48,629 --> 01:37:46,960

yeah judge the work it's the work not

2765

01:37:50,070 --> 01:37:48,639

something that happened 13 years ago

2766

01:37:50,870 --> 01:37:50,080

yeah it is a fact that i did get

2767

01:37:53,510 --> 01:37:50,880

arrested

2768

01:37:55,109 --> 01:37:53,520

but not guilty in fact it didn't even

2769

01:37:55,669 --> 01:37:55,119

get to the point of being guilty or not

2770

01:37:57,830 --> 01:37:55,679

guilty

2771

01:37:58,790 --> 01:37:57,840

case was thrown out it was that weak and

2772

01:38:01,109 --> 01:37:58,800

you know what else

2773

01:38:03,990 --> 01:38:01,119

you're weak too you better get ready you

2774

01:38:07,189 --> 01:38:04,000

better batten down your hatches

2775

01:38:08,870 --> 01:38:07,199

because you pissed me the off

2776  
01:38:11,510 --> 01:38:08,880  
that's understandable you know it's not

2777  
01:38:12,870 --> 01:38:11,520  
just you either i've had people come to

2778  
01:38:16,070 --> 01:38:12,880  
me privately

2779  
01:38:19,109 --> 01:38:16,080  
uh very upset regarding what they felt

2780  
01:38:20,229 --> 01:38:19,119  
was a huge personal issue erica had

2781  
01:38:23,270 --> 01:38:20,239  
decided

2782  
01:38:26,149 --> 01:38:23,280  
she had with somebody for whatever

2783  
01:38:27,910 --> 01:38:26,159  
uh petty reason that had really nothing

2784  
01:38:28,950 --> 01:38:27,920  
to do with them but everything to do

2785  
01:38:31,510 --> 01:38:28,960  
with her

2786  
01:38:33,750 --> 01:38:31,520  
and i think it's time that people call

2787  
01:38:34,149 --> 01:38:33,760  
her out on her bs because what's going

2788  
01:38:36,790 --> 01:38:34,159

on

2789

01:38:38,149 --> 01:38:36,800

is she's actually creating such a divide

2790

01:38:41,350 --> 01:38:38,159

in the ufo community

2791

01:38:44,229 --> 01:38:41,360

she's actually using scott brown's

2792

01:38:45,430 --> 01:38:44,239

in the field group to serve as her

2793

01:38:49,189 --> 01:38:45,440

platform

2794

01:38:50,229 --> 01:38:49,199

of uh basically a soapbox to air out all

2795

01:38:53,590 --> 01:38:50,239

her petty

2796

01:38:56,870 --> 01:38:53,600

issues let me let me jump in here scott

2797

01:38:58,950 --> 01:38:56,880

brown is a gutless puke okay i found out

2798

01:39:01,910 --> 01:38:58,960

about uh those kind of posts and uh

2799

01:39:02,950 --> 01:39:01,920

what was going on over there and i asked

2800

01:39:06,229 --> 01:39:02,960

to enter the group

2801

01:39:08,070 --> 01:39:06,239

okay and uh i knew he wouldn't do it

2802

01:39:09,750 --> 01:39:08,080

i knew he wouldn't let me in but uh

2803

01:39:11,590 --> 01:39:09,760

because that's how these people are

2804

01:39:13,270 --> 01:39:11,600

she was constantly wanting oh chase

2805

01:39:13,990 --> 01:39:13,280

doesn't address these questions we have

2806

01:39:16,470 --> 01:39:14,000

chase does

2807

01:39:17,510 --> 01:39:16,480

uh when dealing with klutzke well now

2808

01:39:19,189 --> 01:39:17,520

she's dealing with us

2809

01:39:20,709 --> 01:39:19,199

we're more than happy to address these

2810

01:39:22,629 --> 01:39:20,719

questions but here we are getting

2811

01:39:24,229 --> 01:39:22,639

blocked here we are not allowed in

2812

01:39:27,830 --> 01:39:24,239

not allowed to defend ourselves where

2813

01:39:29,830 --> 01:39:27,840

they're slandering us okay well

2814

01:39:31,750 --> 01:39:29,840

the gloves are off now the gloves are

2815

01:39:34,629 --> 01:39:31,760

off

2816

01:39:35,270 --> 01:39:34,639

so you know uh just wanted to mention

2817

01:39:36,390 --> 01:39:35,280

this

2818

01:39:38,870 --> 01:39:36,400

since we're talking about it because

2819

01:39:41,990 --> 01:39:38,880

it's kind of important uh to mention

2820

01:39:43,189 --> 01:39:42,000

if people go into in the field group by

2821

01:39:44,950 --> 01:39:43,199

scott brown which is

2822

01:39:47,030 --> 01:39:44,960

touted as a group that looks for

2823

01:39:48,149 --> 01:39:47,040

evidence and i'm not quite sure what

2824

01:39:52,229 --> 01:39:48,159

else

2825

01:39:54,149 --> 01:39:52,239

is lawn growing right and

2826

01:39:56,229 --> 01:39:54,159

really hot stuff and at some late it

2827

01:39:57,910 --> 01:39:56,239

seems like some nice lady cinema

2828

01:39:59,430 --> 01:39:57,920

sent him a photograph something she

2829

01:40:01,669 --> 01:39:59,440

didn't notice and then she saw

2830

01:40:02,709 --> 01:40:01,679

uh some some kind of object in the sky

2831

01:40:04,550 --> 01:40:02,719

and it's like

2832

01:40:06,310 --> 01:40:04,560

yeah and she seems like a nice lady i'm

2833

01:40:07,510 --> 01:40:06,320

not gonna trash her she said it to the

2834

01:40:09,990 --> 01:40:07,520

guy but yeah i mean

2835

01:40:12,229 --> 01:40:10,000

that's his research that's his research

2836

01:40:13,350 --> 01:40:12,239

there is a post that he created that

2837

01:40:16,550 --> 01:40:13,360

everybody reposts

2838

01:40:17,910 --> 01:40:16,560

and not i say everybody let me restate

2839

01:40:21,750 --> 01:40:17,920

that

2840

01:40:24,870 --> 01:40:21,760

own fb groups facebook groups

2841

01:40:25,669 --> 01:40:24,880

will repost his poster that's basically

2842

01:40:28,950 --> 01:40:25,679

in the field

2843

01:40:32,390 --> 01:40:28,960

hoaxes and um debunking folks

2844

01:40:33,910 --> 01:40:32,400

the thing is is that list who do we know

2845

01:40:37,030 --> 01:40:33,920

who determined

2846

01:40:37,910 --> 01:40:37,040

who was uh to be debunked absolutely

2847

01:40:40,149 --> 01:40:37,920

i've seen

2848

01:40:41,189 --> 01:40:40,159

that and so i know i know folks in the

2849

01:40:44,229 --> 01:40:41,199

ufo community that

2850

01:40:47,189 --> 01:40:44,239

will refuse to post that poster he made

2851  
01:40:49,270 --> 01:40:47,199  
because they don't know who actually

2852  
01:40:51,590 --> 01:40:49,280  
decided who was a hoax

2853  
01:40:53,189 --> 01:40:51,600  
or who was to be debunked so that's an

2854  
01:40:55,109 --> 01:40:53,199  
issue the other issue is

2855  
01:40:56,390 --> 01:40:55,119  
there is a lady by and this is connected

2856  
01:40:58,390 --> 01:40:56,400  
to what i'm talking about

2857  
01:41:00,310 --> 01:40:58,400  
uh regarding scott brown and his group

2858  
01:41:01,669 --> 01:41:00,320  
there's a lady by the name of melissa

2859  
01:41:03,750 --> 01:41:01,679  
kennedy

2860  
01:41:05,270 --> 01:41:03,760  
she went into my global female

2861  
01:41:06,870 --> 01:41:05,280  
researchers group you were there frank

2862  
01:41:09,910 --> 01:41:06,880  
you saw her you were with me

2863  
01:41:11,350 --> 01:41:09,920

yeah you know i blew her off i know she

2864

01:41:13,669 --> 01:41:11,360

tried to actually create

2865

01:41:14,709 --> 01:41:13,679

a fake event which i actually with

2866

01:41:16,149 --> 01:41:14,719

screenshots

2867

01:41:18,470 --> 01:41:16,159

and i can use the word proof here

2868

01:41:21,750 --> 01:41:18,480

verifiably and authentically

2869

01:41:24,470 --> 01:41:21,760

proved that she was trying to set up

2870

01:41:25,590 --> 01:41:24,480

myself in this group by the way she's

2871

01:41:27,270 --> 01:41:25,600

friends with erica

2872

01:41:29,430 --> 01:41:27,280

and scott brown so you'll see where i'm

2873

01:41:32,870 --> 01:41:29,440

going with this to stay

2874

01:41:33,430 --> 01:41:32,880

on or from her from uh she was basically

2875

01:41:35,350 --> 01:41:33,440

saying

2876  
01:41:36,470 --> 01:41:35,360  
she was kicked out of the global female

2877  
01:41:39,109 --> 01:41:36,480  
researchers group

2878  
01:41:40,790 --> 01:41:39,119  
while she was sitting in the group

2879  
01:41:42,629 --> 01:41:40,800  
stating in a post

2880  
01:41:44,229 --> 01:41:42,639  
in the global female researchers group

2881  
01:41:45,510 --> 01:41:44,239  
saying hey i've been kicked out of the

2882  
01:41:47,750 --> 01:41:45,520  
group why did you do that

2883  
01:41:48,950 --> 01:41:47,760  
basically is what she was saying and i

2884  
01:41:50,629 --> 01:41:48,960  
said okay

2885  
01:41:52,070 --> 01:41:50,639  
you're saying you're you've been kicked

2886  
01:41:53,669 --> 01:41:52,080  
out of the group you're sitting right

2887  
01:41:55,430 --> 01:41:53,679  
there while you're in the group

2888  
01:41:56,709 --> 01:41:55,440

if you want to get kicked out that bad

2889

01:41:59,669 --> 01:41:56,719

i'll just block you

2890

01:41:59,990 --> 01:41:59,679

i did that then she ran to scott brown's

2891

01:42:01,990 --> 01:42:00,000

group

2892

01:42:03,430 --> 01:42:02,000

and said uh the global female

2893

01:42:07,590 --> 01:42:03,440

researchers group

2894

01:42:10,629 --> 01:42:07,600

um that i and that group were a sham

2895

01:42:12,790 --> 01:42:10,639

and because she got kicked out so then i

2896

01:42:13,990 --> 01:42:12,800

see screenshots from friends who are in

2897

01:42:16,470 --> 01:42:14,000

scott brown's group on

2898

01:42:18,229 --> 01:42:16,480

my behalf and and other people's behalf

2899

01:42:19,910 --> 01:42:18,239

because they're tired of the person

2900

01:42:21,910 --> 01:42:19,920

character assassinations giving me

2901

01:42:24,790 --> 01:42:21,920

screenshots saying um

2902

01:42:26,550 --> 01:42:24,800

basically scott brown is using his group

2903

01:42:30,550 --> 01:42:26,560

to allow melissa kennedy

2904

01:42:34,070 --> 01:42:30,560

and erica luke's and ted rowe

2905

01:42:35,109 --> 01:42:34,080

and others who act toxic in the ufo

2906

01:42:37,510 --> 01:42:35,119

community

2907

01:42:39,830 --> 01:42:37,520

to make all kinds of character

2908

01:42:43,270 --> 01:42:39,840

assassination related comments

2909

01:42:46,870 --> 01:42:43,280

about us that are based on pure

2910

01:42:49,750 --> 01:42:46,880

lies so my my my point is this

2911

01:42:50,470 --> 01:42:49,760

scott brown who states he is into

2912

01:42:53,830 --> 01:42:50,480

evidence

2913

01:42:57,030 --> 01:42:53,840

and debunking of hoaxes why

2914

01:43:00,550 --> 01:42:57,040

is he so reliant uh

2915

01:43:02,870 --> 01:43:00,560

upon people's fake stories about

2916

01:43:05,590 --> 01:43:02,880

people like us who are working our asses

2917

01:43:06,870 --> 01:43:05,600

off in the realm of ufology and other

2918

01:43:09,910 --> 01:43:06,880

phenomena

2919

01:43:11,750 --> 01:43:09,920

and claiming that he's in evidence while

2920

01:43:15,030 --> 01:43:11,760

doing the exact

2921

01:43:17,590 --> 01:43:15,040

opposite well

2922

01:43:19,189 --> 01:43:17,600

you know there are some bad sites on

2923

01:43:21,430 --> 01:43:19,199

that list i mean basically for the most

2924

01:43:25,510 --> 01:43:21,440

part i try to focus on the positive

2925

01:43:27,510 --> 01:43:25,520

and i i don't even uh like in my group

2926

01:43:28,629 --> 01:43:27,520

secure team 10 third phase of the

2927

01:43:30,470 --> 01:43:28,639

movement

2928

01:43:32,229 --> 01:43:30,480

well no let me let me finish let me let

2929

01:43:32,709 --> 01:43:32,239

me get a question from scott brown to

2930

01:43:36,870 --> 01:43:32,719

know

2931

01:43:39,590 --> 01:43:36,880

secure team 10. the way they are

2932

01:43:41,189 --> 01:43:39,600

yep so uh yeah i want to i want to go

2933

01:43:42,950 --> 01:43:41,199

ahead and uh basically uh

2934

01:43:44,390 --> 01:43:42,960

i knew i knew scott wouldn't have the

2935

01:43:46,149 --> 01:43:44,400

guts to allow me into the group and

2936

01:43:49,669 --> 01:43:46,159

defend myself and his group

2937

01:43:52,870 --> 01:43:49,679

or defend our show or defend you uh from

2938

01:43:56,310 --> 01:43:52,880

uh his slanders so uh basically uh yeah

2939

01:43:57,990 --> 01:43:56,320

you have to uh uh after it became clear

2940

01:43:59,030 --> 01:43:58,000

after a couple attempts to be allowed

2941

01:44:01,990 --> 01:43:59,040

into the group but

2942

01:44:02,709 --> 01:44:02,000

and i told uh i told someone that i got

2943

01:44:06,149 --> 01:44:02,719

these

2944

01:44:09,030 --> 01:44:06,159

uh individual um

2945

01:44:10,070 --> 01:44:09,040

screenshots from that uh yeah i knew it

2946

01:44:13,270 --> 01:44:10,080

wasn't going to do it

2947

01:44:15,750 --> 01:44:13,280

but uh yeah basically and i'll read

2948

01:44:17,430 --> 01:44:15,760

my my final request that thanks for not

2949

01:44:17,990 --> 01:44:17,440

letting me in you i knew you

2950

01:44:19,990 --> 01:44:18,000

wouldn't

2951  
01:44:22,870 --> 01:44:20,000  
i never bowed anybody who didn't start

2952  
01:44:24,950 --> 01:44:22,880  
up with me my co-host or my show first

2953  
01:44:26,470 --> 01:44:24,960  
when you get it back you run and hide

2954  
01:44:28,550 --> 01:44:26,480  
like the cowards you

2955  
01:44:29,990 --> 01:44:28,560  
are i stand by that statement i'm

2956  
01:44:31,750 --> 01:44:30,000  
putting it out there myself

2957  
01:44:34,149 --> 01:44:31,760  
i'm putting it out there publicly he

2958  
01:44:35,830 --> 01:44:34,159  
posted it there and he's got a lot of uh

2959  
01:44:37,590 --> 01:44:35,840  
supporters and not talking about me

2960  
01:44:39,350 --> 01:44:37,600  
being thin skinned and

2961  
01:44:41,430 --> 01:44:39,360  
and all that but you know what i'm not

2962  
01:44:42,950 --> 01:44:41,440  
thin skin my my skin is pretty thick

2963  
01:44:44,790 --> 01:44:42,960

we've had some of these discussions

2964

01:44:46,310 --> 01:44:44,800

before where uh you know

2965

01:44:47,830 --> 01:44:46,320

you're telling me yeah hey your skin's

2966

01:44:49,030 --> 01:44:47,840

pretty thick it's thicker than mine and

2967

01:44:51,030 --> 01:44:49,040

so on and so forth

2968

01:44:52,629 --> 01:44:51,040

but after a while you know enough is

2969

01:44:54,709 --> 01:44:52,639

enough i'm sick of this

2970

01:44:57,270 --> 01:44:54,719

and uh we're just gonna go through it in

2971

01:45:00,229 --> 01:44:57,280

detail in excruciating

2972

01:45:01,430 --> 01:45:00,239

detail uh probably i don't know you want

2973

01:45:02,709 --> 01:45:01,440

to do this next sunday because like i

2974

01:45:04,550 --> 01:45:02,719

said we got alejandra

2975

01:45:05,990 --> 01:45:04,560

fine and that will be difficult for me

2976

01:45:08,070 --> 01:45:06,000

to do and by the way regarding thick

2977

01:45:11,350 --> 01:45:08,080

skin just want to let everybody know

2978

01:45:14,629 --> 01:45:11,360

i have been a group owner of uh

2979

01:45:16,629 --> 01:45:14,639

many ufo groups on facebook and also the

2980

01:45:19,430 --> 01:45:16,639

admin of up to 20

2981

01:45:20,310 --> 01:45:19,440

different groups on facebook some at a

2982

01:45:22,790 --> 01:45:20,320

hundred thousand

2983

01:45:23,590 --> 01:45:22,800

or more member levels some below that

2984

01:45:25,030 --> 01:45:23,600

and uh

2985

01:45:26,870 --> 01:45:25,040

you know you have to have a thick skin

2986

01:45:27,910 --> 01:45:26,880

because as an admin in those groups and

2987

01:45:30,229 --> 01:45:27,920

a group owner

2988

01:45:31,590 --> 01:45:30,239

you come across people of all different

2989

01:45:34,950 --> 01:45:31,600

kinds of backgrounds

2990

01:45:38,310 --> 01:45:34,960

very toxic a lot of times and uh

2991

01:45:41,910 --> 01:45:38,320

so uh also just in life in general uh

2992

01:45:46,310 --> 01:45:43,669

there's just a point where when

2993

01:45:47,910 --> 01:45:46,320

somebody's posting a mug shot though

2994

01:45:49,910 --> 01:45:47,920

i mean it's just like i don't care about

2995

01:45:52,870 --> 01:45:49,920

that i don't care about that really

2996

01:45:53,669 --> 01:45:52,880

you know it was uh uh you know the

2997

01:45:56,790 --> 01:45:53,679

system worked

2998

01:45:57,270 --> 01:45:56,800

the case was thrown out it's like yeah

2999

01:45:59,189 --> 01:45:57,280

it's like

3000

01:46:01,590 --> 01:45:59,199

the principal i think she thinks she's

3001

01:46:04,390 --> 01:46:01,600

really hurting me she's not

3002

01:46:05,910 --> 01:46:04,400

but my point is this i understand that

3003

01:46:07,590 --> 01:46:05,920

and i know you're right

3004

01:46:09,030 --> 01:46:07,600

um and i'm not saying that it affected

3005

01:46:10,070 --> 01:46:09,040

you in that in the manner in which i'm

3006

01:46:13,830 --> 01:46:10,080

speaking

3007

01:46:17,270 --> 01:46:13,840

but i'm calling her out for using

3008

01:46:20,709 --> 01:46:17,280

low life tactics to

3009

01:46:22,709 --> 01:46:20,719

spread a fake profile of you

3010

01:46:23,830 --> 01:46:22,719

that is absolutely unequivocally not

3011

01:46:25,189 --> 01:46:23,840

true now

3012

01:46:27,030 --> 01:46:25,199

back to my point about being

3013

01:46:30,390 --> 01:46:27,040

thick-skinned uh

3014

01:46:33,910 --> 01:46:30,400

you know she can go uh all day making up

3015

01:46:36,070 --> 01:46:33,920

lies and stories about us but

3016

01:46:38,390 --> 01:46:36,080

at the end of the day i i think the

3017

01:46:41,590 --> 01:46:38,400

person with the thinnest skin is her

3018

01:46:44,310 --> 01:46:41,600

because is absolutely katie absolutely

3019

01:46:45,430 --> 01:46:44,320

she's dedicating her life and time to

3020

01:46:49,189 --> 01:46:45,440

spreading this kind of

3021

01:46:51,669 --> 01:46:49,199

toxic uh material about people

3022

01:46:55,030 --> 01:46:51,679

who are actually looking up in the sky

3023

01:46:57,350 --> 01:46:55,040

and covering topics like you and i and

3024

01:46:58,229 --> 01:46:57,360

in general uh that sounds like a huge

3025

01:47:00,870 --> 01:46:58,239

personal issue

3026

01:47:03,350 --> 01:47:00,880

she has that she she's and i can't help

3027

01:47:05,350 --> 01:47:03,360

her with that there's nothing i can do

3028

01:47:06,709 --> 01:47:05,360

to help her with that like i don't even

3029

01:47:08,550 --> 01:47:06,719

have any empathy

3030

01:47:10,550 --> 01:47:08,560

with her regarding that what she's

3031

01:47:13,270 --> 01:47:10,560

trying to do is ruin people's

3032

01:47:14,229 --> 01:47:13,280

lives out for what well she's trying

3033

01:47:16,390 --> 01:47:14,239

she's trying

3034

01:47:17,669 --> 01:47:16,400

but again the bottom line is the work i

3035

01:47:18,870 --> 01:47:17,679

mean my life could be a complete

3036

01:47:21,270 --> 01:47:18,880

catastrophe

3037

01:47:22,310 --> 01:47:21,280

it's not uh you know i'm pretty happy

3038

01:47:25,669 --> 01:47:22,320

with it but

3039

01:47:27,270 --> 01:47:25,679

as far as the ufo stuff goes this is

3040

01:47:29,350 --> 01:47:27,280

great this is great stuff

3041

01:47:31,270 --> 01:47:29,360

and i don't even have a problem with

3042

01:47:31,669 --> 01:47:31,280

this because i kind of relish it you

3043

01:47:33,430 --> 01:47:31,679

know

3044

01:47:35,189 --> 01:47:33,440

i miss my old hockey playing days

3045

01:47:37,430 --> 01:47:35,199

because i used to play against

3046

01:47:38,390 --> 01:47:37,440

guys like this uh you know once in a

3047

01:47:41,030 --> 01:47:38,400

while now and again

3048

01:47:42,310 --> 01:47:41,040

you get these cheap shot artists and uh

3049

01:47:43,750 --> 01:47:42,320

you know once in a while you would get

3050

01:47:45,430 --> 01:47:43,760

tired of it and you would give it back

3051  
01:47:47,350 --> 01:47:45,440  
and they'd be the ones who would cry the

3052  
01:47:49,109 --> 01:47:47,360  
loudest you know this

3053  
01:47:50,390 --> 01:47:49,119  
this is this is old school for me this

3054  
01:47:53,510 --> 01:47:50,400  
is old hat for me

3055  
01:47:55,350 --> 01:47:53,520  
you know defending myself you know no

3056  
01:47:56,790 --> 01:47:55,360  
no worries there but let me run through

3057  
01:47:59,510 --> 01:47:56,800  
a list of uh

3058  
01:48:00,229 --> 01:47:59,520  
narcissistic personality disorder traits

3059  
01:48:03,189 --> 01:48:00,239  
and uh

3060  
01:48:05,350 --> 01:48:03,199  
let's uh they basically all apply to her

3061  
01:48:06,709 --> 01:48:05,360  
insults their target very often then lie

3062  
01:48:08,390 --> 01:48:06,719  
when confronted about it

3063  
01:48:09,910 --> 01:48:08,400

when confronted with their behavior they

3064

01:48:10,390 --> 01:48:09,920

pretend to be innocent and play the

3065

01:48:12,310 --> 01:48:10,400

victim

3066

01:48:13,669 --> 01:48:12,320

oh that's absolutely her she started all

3067

01:48:15,350 --> 01:48:13,679

this i didn't you know

3068

01:48:16,709 --> 01:48:15,360

i couldn't give two about her to

3069

01:48:19,189 --> 01:48:16,719

be honest with you until now

3070

01:48:20,709 --> 01:48:19,199

but again she went over the line and uh

3071

01:48:22,550 --> 01:48:20,719

that was her mistake so

3072

01:48:24,550 --> 01:48:22,560

everything is always somebody else's

3073

01:48:26,470 --> 01:48:24,560

fault even when it's obviously not

3074

01:48:27,910 --> 01:48:26,480

uh they always have a justification for

3075

01:48:29,030 --> 01:48:27,920

every bad thing they do they think

3076

01:48:30,709 --> 01:48:29,040

they're always right

3077

01:48:32,229 --> 01:48:30,719

uh very controlling to tell you how to

3078

01:48:34,870 --> 01:48:32,239

live

3079

01:48:35,669 --> 01:48:34,880

a very hypocritical absolutely she was

3080

01:48:37,510 --> 01:48:35,679

running around

3081

01:48:38,870 --> 01:48:37,520

when chase was ignoring her during that

3082

01:48:41,350 --> 01:48:38,880

her insult period

3083

01:48:42,790 --> 01:48:41,360

you know oh why didn't she answer these

3084

01:48:43,350 --> 01:48:42,800

questions why didn't she answer these

3085

01:48:45,189 --> 01:48:43,360

questions

3086

01:48:47,030 --> 01:48:45,199

she's not doing that now she's blocking

3087

01:48:49,510 --> 01:48:47,040

people who are ready to come over

3088

01:48:50,470 --> 01:48:49,520

and answer those questions very

3089

01:48:52,550 --> 01:48:50,480

hypocritical

3090

01:48:55,030 --> 01:48:52,560

we're an open book here no worries no

3091

01:48:57,270 --> 01:48:55,040

worries they accuse you of doing to them

3092

01:48:58,149 --> 01:48:57,280

what they do to you it's called

3093

01:49:00,950 --> 01:48:58,159

projection

3094

01:49:02,709 --> 01:49:00,960

absolutely uh portraying themselves as

3095

01:49:03,990 --> 01:49:02,719

angels outside when they're actually

3096

01:49:06,790 --> 01:49:04,000

demons

3097

01:49:07,830 --> 01:49:06,800

with their targets uh suddenly uh lead a

3098

01:49:09,189 --> 01:49:07,840

smear campaign

3099

01:49:10,950 --> 01:49:09,199

well i don't know how much subtlety

3100

01:49:11,990 --> 01:49:10,960

there is about it anymore the cat's out

3101

01:49:13,990 --> 01:49:12,000

of the bag

3102

01:49:15,430 --> 01:49:14,000

you know it's uh it's it's all out now

3103

01:49:17,270 --> 01:49:15,440

so it's no big deal

3104

01:49:18,470 --> 01:49:17,280

against their target so they isolate it

3105

01:49:19,910 --> 01:49:18,480

make sure they don't get help

3106

01:49:22,229 --> 01:49:19,920

well they're going to try but uh we've

3107

01:49:24,470 --> 01:49:22,239

got uh we we've got our sheriff

3108

01:49:26,229 --> 01:49:24,480

i i'm much happier with the people who

3109

01:49:28,470 --> 01:49:26,239

uh and would side with the people

3110

01:49:29,990 --> 01:49:28,480

who we've worked with and we've talked

3111

01:49:33,430 --> 01:49:30,000

with and we've dealt with

3112

01:49:35,189 --> 01:49:33,440

than the liars and frauds like ben moss

3113

01:49:36,390 --> 01:49:35,199

and ray stanford that she's been dealing

3114

01:49:38,149 --> 01:49:36,400

with for years and years

3115

01:49:39,910 --> 01:49:38,159

they pretend to be victims they blame

3116

01:49:41,270 --> 01:49:39,920

their target for their own behavior

3117

01:49:43,189 --> 01:49:41,280

they are incredibly arrogant and

3118

01:49:44,229 --> 01:49:43,199

sadistic they see the target as weak and

3119

01:49:47,510 --> 01:49:44,239

deserving to suffer

3120

01:49:49,350 --> 01:49:47,520

well guess what we're not weak and uh

3121

01:49:51,270 --> 01:49:49,360

we're not suffering i i think what uh

3122

01:49:53,030 --> 01:49:51,280

she i think the fact that she posted my

3123

01:49:55,669 --> 01:49:53,040

mug shot is hilarious really

3124

01:49:56,070 --> 01:49:55,679

uh and uh they i think they are models

3125

01:49:57,990 --> 01:49:56,080

to be

3126

01:49:59,830 --> 01:49:58,000

followed so you know like i said we're

3127

01:50:02,390 --> 01:49:59,840

going to deconstruct anything

3128

01:50:03,430 --> 01:50:02,400

again i did her show a year ago i went

3129

01:50:05,990 --> 01:50:03,440

on there to debate

3130

01:50:06,629 --> 01:50:06,000

the socorro case with the the liar ben

3131

01:50:09,109 --> 01:50:06,639

moss

3132

01:50:10,790 --> 01:50:09,119

and it was a hilarious victory basically

3133

01:50:11,750 --> 01:50:10,800

two on one very unprofessional for

3134

01:50:13,830 --> 01:50:11,760

america

3135

01:50:16,070 --> 01:50:13,840

she was not at all an impartial

3136

01:50:16,790 --> 01:50:16,080

moderator she basically took moss aside

3137

01:50:19,189 --> 01:50:16,800

the whole time

3138

01:50:20,629 --> 01:50:19,199

and still got her ass kicked and melted

3139

01:50:23,189 --> 01:50:20,639

down at the end of the show

3140

01:50:24,470 --> 01:50:23,199

moss too mustard meltdown but erica did

3141

01:50:27,109 --> 01:50:24,480

at the end of the show

3142

01:50:28,070 --> 01:50:27,119

and uh you know it made a fool of

3143

01:50:31,030 --> 01:50:28,080

herself basically

3144

01:50:33,189 --> 01:50:31,040

she still left it up uh i don't know if

3145

01:50:35,750 --> 01:50:33,199

i'll read the transcript from

3146

01:50:37,189 --> 01:50:35,760

that show or play the actual tape i'll

3147

01:50:38,709 --> 01:50:37,199

probably read the transcript because i

3148

01:50:40,310 --> 01:50:38,719

don't want to run into any copyright

3149

01:50:42,229 --> 01:50:40,320

issues but i'll definitely

3150

01:50:44,070 --> 01:50:42,239

be able to get hold of the rights to run

3151  
01:50:46,229 --> 01:50:44,080  
some of moss's presentations where he

3152  
01:50:49,270 --> 01:50:46,239  
openly lies about the socorro case

3153  
01:50:50,149 --> 01:50:49,280  
no worries there uh and uh yeah i mean

3154  
01:50:52,390 --> 01:50:50,159  
uh

3155  
01:50:53,589 --> 01:50:52,400  
brown is kind of a non-entity doesn't

3156  
01:50:56,709 --> 01:50:53,599  
really have anything

3157  
01:50:59,270 --> 01:50:56,719  
but he's got his list of uh cgi

3158  
01:51:00,790 --> 01:50:59,280  
youtube websites and his brother's lawn

3159  
01:51:02,390 --> 01:51:00,800  
so he's got that going for him

3160  
01:51:04,390 --> 01:51:02,400  
but uh he's obviously over in that

3161  
01:51:04,870 --> 01:51:04,400  
department and uh we'll see we'll see

3162  
01:51:08,149 --> 01:51:04,880  
who

3163  
01:51:11,109 --> 01:51:08,159

to defend

3164

01:51:12,550 --> 01:51:11,119

this toxic narcissistic personality

3165

01:51:15,109 --> 01:51:12,560

disordered individual

3166

01:51:16,390 --> 01:51:15,119

as we go forward so there we go yeah i'm

3167

01:51:16,870 --> 01:51:16,400

glad you brought it up and thank you

3168

01:51:18,550 --> 01:51:16,880

also

3169

01:51:19,990 --> 01:51:18,560

uh for mentioning the social media hate

3170

01:51:23,589 --> 01:51:20,000

campaigns that

3171

01:51:25,030 --> 01:51:23,599

scott brown melissa kennedy erica luke's

3172

01:51:27,750 --> 01:51:25,040

you know that we had this opportunity

3173

01:51:29,430 --> 01:51:27,760

mentioned to the ufo community

3174

01:51:31,510 --> 01:51:29,440

that folks like this are actually

3175

01:51:33,589 --> 01:51:31,520

perpetrating upon us

3176

01:51:35,830 --> 01:51:33,599

again i i'm not asking to answer this

3177

01:51:37,750 --> 01:51:35,840

necessarily but for what

3178

01:51:39,189 --> 01:51:37,760

for to what end because because we

3179

01:51:40,229 --> 01:51:39,199

interview uh because we interviewed

3180

01:51:42,629 --> 01:51:40,239

chase klutzke

3181

01:51:44,390 --> 01:51:42,639

and frankly going in you know i i really

3182

01:51:44,790 --> 01:51:44,400

didn't know that she had an issue with

3183

01:51:48,310 --> 01:51:44,800

uh

3184

01:51:50,950 --> 01:51:48,320

but when she mentioned those names oh

3185

01:51:52,709 --> 01:51:50,960

yeah yeah okay and i don't i don't even

3186

01:51:54,229 --> 01:51:52,719

remember how much detail we went into it

3187

01:51:55,910 --> 01:51:54,239

but that's where all this started this

3188

01:51:56,229 --> 01:51:55,920

all this all started from that because

3189

01:52:00,149 --> 01:51:56,239

we

3190

01:52:03,109 --> 01:52:00,159

that was the beginning of this and

3191

01:52:03,589 --> 01:52:03,119

that's empirical like a more macro

3192

01:52:07,030 --> 01:52:03,599

manner

3193

01:52:07,589 --> 01:52:07,040

like you know philosophically to what

3194

01:52:09,750 --> 01:52:07,599

end

3195

01:52:12,470 --> 01:52:09,760

it's not proving anything you know let's

3196

01:52:15,510 --> 01:52:12,480

just say i have dui

3197

01:52:17,990 --> 01:52:15,520

hypothetically uh so what

3198

01:52:19,750 --> 01:52:18,000

what is that going to do for anybody in

3199

01:52:22,390 --> 01:52:19,760

the ufology community nothing

3200

01:52:23,830 --> 01:52:22,400

i know a lot of people in the ufo

3201  
01:52:27,030 --> 01:52:23,840  
community

3202  
01:52:29,270 --> 01:52:27,040  
that have dui's traffic

3203  
01:52:30,950 --> 01:52:29,280  
citations president george yeah

3204  
01:52:32,070 --> 01:52:30,960  
president george bush was elected

3205  
01:52:34,229 --> 01:52:32,080  
president after

3206  
01:52:36,390 --> 01:52:34,239  
it became public he had been uh busting

3207  
01:52:37,270 --> 01:52:36,400  
for a dui and dick cheney was busted for

3208  
01:52:39,350 --> 01:52:37,280  
two of them

3209  
01:52:40,310 --> 01:52:39,360  
like you said it's easy to be in a

3210  
01:52:42,550 --> 01:52:40,320  
position where

3211  
01:52:43,430 --> 01:52:42,560  
let me put it this way not necessarily

3212  
01:52:46,310 --> 01:52:43,440  
easy let me

3213  
01:52:48,070 --> 01:52:46,320

let me just restate that anyone can be

3214

01:52:48,790 --> 01:52:48,080

in a position to suddenly find

3215

01:52:51,030 --> 01:52:48,800

themselves

3216

01:52:53,270 --> 01:52:51,040

being arrested for whatever reason you

3217

01:52:54,790 --> 01:52:53,280

can take that as you wish

3218

01:52:56,310 --> 01:52:54,800

uh and i'm just saying that in the most

3219

01:52:57,910 --> 01:52:56,320

general way possible

3220

01:52:59,589 --> 01:52:57,920

that there are situations that that

3221

01:53:01,750 --> 01:52:59,599

could occur now

3222

01:53:03,189 --> 01:53:01,760

does it mean you're guilty no will you

3223

01:53:05,510 --> 01:53:03,199

get a mug shot out of that

3224

01:53:06,390 --> 01:53:05,520

yes that they give that to you for free

3225

01:53:08,470 --> 01:53:06,400

so

3226

01:53:10,550 --> 01:53:08,480

yeah and and the sites that and the

3227

01:53:13,189 --> 01:53:10,560

sites that post those are basically

3228

01:53:14,790 --> 01:53:13,199

a form of extortion because you can

3229

01:53:15,510 --> 01:53:14,800

spend money and get them removed i could

3230

01:53:17,750 --> 01:53:15,520

have done that i

3231

01:53:19,189 --> 01:53:17,760

i don't care about it and you know like

3232

01:53:21,030 --> 01:53:19,199

so what it's out there you know

3233

01:53:22,390 --> 01:53:21,040

it's never hurt me in any way i don't

3234

01:53:23,270 --> 01:53:22,400

like the fact that it's out there but

3235

01:53:25,750 --> 01:53:23,280

it's out there

3236

01:53:27,669 --> 01:53:25,760

so you know it what are you going to do

3237

01:53:28,950 --> 01:53:27,679

and again i was kind of surprised nobody

3238

01:53:31,589 --> 01:53:28,960

found it sooner but uh

3239

01:53:33,270 --> 01:53:31,599

you know what are you going to do but it

3240

01:53:35,430 --> 01:53:33,280

doesn't upset me it just

3241

01:53:37,589 --> 01:53:35,440

indicates the kind of low-class scum

3242

01:53:39,750 --> 01:53:37,599

that erica luke's really is

3243

01:53:41,270 --> 01:53:39,760

yeah and also want to mention to folks

3244

01:53:42,550 --> 01:53:41,280

and i know frank that this is not

3245

01:53:44,310 --> 01:53:42,560

necessarily anything you're concerned

3246

01:53:45,669 --> 01:53:44,320

about but i wanted to mention that

3247

01:53:48,470 --> 01:53:45,679

social media

3248

01:53:49,030 --> 01:53:48,480

hate campaigns like the one that erica

3249

01:53:51,270 --> 01:53:49,040

uh

3250

01:53:52,790 --> 01:53:51,280

scott brown and others in the ufo

3251

01:53:55,830 --> 01:53:52,800

community are currently

3252

01:53:58,550 --> 01:53:55,840

active in instead of ufology

3253

01:53:59,030 --> 01:53:58,560

the actual topic that they claim to be

3254

01:54:01,750 --> 01:53:59,040

so

3255

01:54:03,510 --> 01:54:01,760

immersed in uh can actually get to the

3256

01:54:05,669 --> 01:54:03,520

point where they're illegal

3257

01:54:07,990 --> 01:54:05,679

uh it's illegal activity because

3258

01:54:10,950 --> 01:54:08,000

bullying harassment

3259

01:54:11,750 --> 01:54:10,960

and getting folks involved in social

3260

01:54:14,870 --> 01:54:11,760

threats

3261

01:54:18,070 --> 01:54:14,880

um uh under the name of

3262

01:54:21,030 --> 01:54:18,080

ufology uh can uh

3263

01:54:21,669 --> 01:54:21,040

earn that person time time like real

3264

01:54:24,070 --> 01:54:21,679

hardcore

3265

01:54:24,950 --> 01:54:24,080

time or charges against them now like i

3266

01:54:26,629 --> 01:54:24,960

said not saying

3267

01:54:28,149 --> 01:54:26,639

you're concerned about that but i'm

3268

01:54:30,870 --> 01:54:28,159

bringing that up as a topic

3269

01:54:31,350 --> 01:54:30,880

i think that social media hate campaigns

3270

01:54:33,510 --> 01:54:31,360

can be

3271

01:54:34,629 --> 01:54:33,520

very dangerous and we've seen the likes

3272

01:54:37,030 --> 01:54:34,639

of those before

3273

01:54:38,310 --> 01:54:37,040

and the kinds of things that can occur

3274

01:54:40,709 --> 01:54:38,320

to people in the end

3275

01:54:41,830 --> 01:54:40,719

so that's not good i just wanted to say

3276

01:54:43,669 --> 01:54:41,840

that i think that's something that

3277

01:54:46,229 --> 01:54:43,679

everybody should be very wary

3278

01:54:48,310 --> 01:54:46,239

of when they come across posts like what

3279

01:54:49,350 --> 01:54:48,320

erica did to me what erica did to you

3280

01:54:51,750 --> 01:54:49,360

things like that

3281

01:54:53,350 --> 01:54:51,760

yeah yeah well we'll try to do it but uh

3282

01:54:54,149 --> 01:54:53,360

yeah i don't consider what they're doing

3283

01:54:55,669 --> 01:54:54,159

bullying

3284

01:54:57,189 --> 01:54:55,679

you know they're they're using uh the

3285

01:55:00,229 --> 01:54:57,199

material that they've got

3286

01:55:01,510 --> 01:55:00,239

to uh to try to attack us but uh you

3287

01:55:02,149 --> 01:55:01,520

know i don't feel it's bullying i don't

3288

01:55:04,390 --> 01:55:02,159

feel like

3289

01:55:06,310 --> 01:55:04,400

any they will claim that our response is

3290

01:55:07,109 --> 01:55:06,320

bullying but it's not you know it's just

3291

01:55:08,709 --> 01:55:07,119

payback and

3292

01:55:10,229 --> 01:55:08,719

you know what they say about payback it

3293

01:55:13,109 --> 01:55:10,239

is a

3294

01:55:13,510 --> 01:55:13,119

so get ready for it it's coming fair

3295

01:55:15,030 --> 01:55:13,520

enough

3296

01:55:17,189 --> 01:55:15,040

i appreciate your prayers yeah i got a

3297

01:55:18,229 --> 01:55:17,199

whole week to uh dig deeper i mean off

3298

01:55:20,070 --> 01:55:18,239

the top of my head i

3299

01:55:21,270 --> 01:55:20,080

uh we we we talked a lot about it but

3300

01:55:22,629 --> 01:55:21,280

we'll go through it we'll back up

3301

01:55:25,189 --> 01:55:22,639

everything we're saying we've gotta

3302

01:55:27,669 --> 01:55:25,199

we've gotta have it i think her i think

3303

01:55:29,350 --> 01:55:27,679

her feeling that she was provoked by my

3304

01:55:31,350 --> 01:55:29,360

bringing up that she needed to actually

3305

01:55:34,950 --> 01:55:31,360

check her sources for an article

3306

01:55:38,390 --> 01:55:34,960

like contact chase klutzky to see

3307

01:55:39,750 --> 01:55:38,400

hey chase why did you step down from the

3308

01:55:43,270 --> 01:55:39,760

second in command

3309

01:55:45,430 --> 01:55:43,280

position of mufon um and also

3310

01:55:47,430 --> 01:55:45,440

let's make it clear she did not resign

3311

01:55:49,910 --> 01:55:47,440

for move on either she's still there

3312

01:55:51,189 --> 01:55:49,920

after i think 22 years or more of being

3313

01:55:53,589 --> 01:55:51,199

involved with mufon

3314

01:55:54,550 --> 01:55:53,599

i you know when a person writes

3315

01:55:56,470 --> 01:55:54,560

something it's

3316

01:55:57,589 --> 01:55:56,480

out there it's online it's basically

3317

01:55:59,830 --> 01:55:57,599

forever

3318

01:56:01,669 --> 01:55:59,840

so so even if you delete it somebody

3319

01:56:03,589 --> 01:56:01,679

else has that information even if

3320

01:56:05,750 --> 01:56:03,599

it's bots out there gathering the

3321

01:56:08,310 --> 01:56:05,760

information wanted to say that

3322

01:56:09,510 --> 01:56:08,320

as soon as i said that on the program uh

3323

01:56:11,830 --> 01:56:09,520

for some reason

3324

01:56:13,109 --> 01:56:11,840

i guess that got under her skin i can

3325

01:56:15,189 --> 01:56:13,119

tell you this

3326

01:56:16,550 --> 01:56:15,199

people make mistakes in journalism

3327

01:56:18,470 --> 01:56:16,560

sometimes they might forget to give

3328

01:56:21,030 --> 01:56:18,480

somebody credit for an article

3329

01:56:22,310 --> 01:56:21,040

that is not uh something to hang

3330

01:56:25,189 --> 01:56:22,320

somebody over

3331

01:56:28,470 --> 01:56:25,199

but when you're trying to say that

3332

01:56:31,830 --> 01:56:28,480

someone's entire career is based on uh

3333

01:56:33,910 --> 01:56:31,840

allegations of misconduct and that's

3334

01:56:36,149 --> 01:56:33,920

just not fair to that person that has

3335

01:56:39,510 --> 01:56:36,159

spent a couple decades or more

3336

01:56:43,669 --> 01:56:39,520

of their basically their uh

3337

01:56:46,950 --> 01:56:43,679

heart sweat and blood type of effort

3338

01:56:50,030 --> 01:56:46,960

to say something like that it's just uh

3339

01:56:53,510 --> 01:56:50,040

it's not only unforgivable it's

3340

01:56:55,109 --> 01:56:53,520

unnecessary we'll be ready to go

3341

01:56:56,629 --> 01:56:55,119

that's all i can say so next sunday

3342

01:56:58,950 --> 01:56:56,639

we'll do that

3343

01:57:01,109 --> 01:56:58,960

yes okay yeah that'll give us enough

3344

01:57:04,070 --> 01:57:01,119

time to put all our ducks in a row

3345

01:57:05,990 --> 01:57:04,080

and uh really uh break down the uh

3346

01:57:09,189 --> 01:57:06,000

frankly uh low character

3347

01:57:10,870 --> 01:57:09,199

uh low integrity uh dishonesty

3348

01:57:12,950 --> 01:57:10,880

that has been going on with those with

3349

01:57:14,629 --> 01:57:12,960

those folks uh again you know

3350

01:57:16,629 --> 01:57:14,639

i asked dave scott if he would uh

3351  
01:57:17,109 --> 01:57:16,639  
moderate a debate this this goes back a

3352  
01:57:19,189 --> 01:57:17,119  
ways

3353  
01:57:21,990 --> 01:57:19,199  
so i was already uh starting to get a

3354  
01:57:23,910 --> 01:57:22,000  
little bit steamed about this uh

3355  
01:57:25,510 --> 01:57:23,920  
a while back but uh you know now that

3356  
01:57:28,229 --> 01:57:25,520  
the gloves are off the gloves are off

3357  
01:57:29,030 --> 01:57:28,239  
gloves are off so you know yeah i agree

3358  
01:57:31,430 --> 01:57:29,040  
with you on that

3359  
01:57:32,390 --> 01:57:31,440  
so there we go all right so uh yeah uh

3360  
01:57:35,510 --> 01:57:32,400  
wednesday night

3361  
01:57:36,870 --> 01:57:35,520  
alejandro rojas and then uh sunday night

3362  
01:57:40,470 --> 01:57:36,880  
we will uh or

3363  
01:57:42,950 --> 01:57:40,480

next sunday uh we will be back and uh

3364

01:57:44,229 --> 01:57:42,960

we will do this thing we will do it uh

3365

01:57:45,750 --> 01:57:44,239

go into detail and

3366

01:57:47,270 --> 01:57:45,760

again that back up everything that we're

3367

01:57:49,350 --> 01:57:47,280

saying uh with uh

3368

01:57:50,790 --> 01:57:49,360

documentation that just like uh we do

3369

01:57:53,109 --> 01:57:50,800

everything else we do

3370

01:57:55,109 --> 01:57:53,119

so we're good to go i want to make it

3371

01:57:56,070 --> 01:57:55,119

clear that when you said that you wanted

3372

01:57:58,390 --> 01:57:56,080

you were going to

3373

01:58:00,310 --> 01:57:58,400

you know tear her apart and go after her

3374

01:58:01,910 --> 01:58:00,320

that you meant that in a metaphorical

3375

01:58:03,750 --> 01:58:01,920

manner only

3376

01:58:05,030 --> 01:58:03,760

yeah yeah she lives in utah i'm not

3377

01:58:07,270 --> 01:58:05,040

going to drive out what am i going to do

3378

01:58:10,470 --> 01:58:07,280

drive out to utah and bang on the door

3379

01:58:11,109 --> 01:58:10,480

by the way regarding driving i did want

3380

01:58:14,390 --> 01:58:11,119

to mention

3381

01:58:15,030 --> 01:58:14,400

i am tired of hearing her talk about how

3382

01:58:19,589 --> 01:58:15,040

she spent

3383

01:58:22,310 --> 01:58:19,599

1200 to put in her vehicle to go

3384

01:58:22,709 --> 01:58:22,320

to pick up some ufo-related stuff that

3385

01:58:24,870 --> 01:58:22,719

was

3386

01:58:25,990 --> 01:58:24,880

promised to her that she did not get

3387

01:58:27,910 --> 01:58:26,000

when it turns out

3388

01:58:29,910 --> 01:58:27,920

her car needed that kind of money put

3389

01:58:32,950 --> 01:58:29,920

into it to work

3390

01:58:34,070 --> 01:58:32,960

anyway yeah well yeah and there's that

3391

01:58:35,030 --> 01:58:34,080

and it's like you know if you wanted

3392

01:58:38,070 --> 01:58:35,040

this stuff so bad

3393

01:58:42,870 --> 01:58:38,080

why don't you just rent a car i know

3394

01:58:47,189 --> 01:58:45,189

look i drive i freely admit i drive a

3395

01:58:48,149 --> 01:58:47,199

piece of crap i live two miles from my

3396

01:58:49,910 --> 01:58:48,159

office

3397

01:58:52,070 --> 01:58:49,920

you know it makes no economic sense to

3398

01:58:53,750 --> 01:58:52,080

have a uh you know a thirty thousand

3399

01:58:55,750 --> 01:58:53,760

dollar car and making payments on it

3400

01:58:58,470 --> 01:58:55,760

makes no sense at all to do that

3401  
01:58:59,430 --> 01:58:58,480  
none whatsoever so you know uh if for

3402  
01:59:01,669 --> 01:58:59,440  
whatever reason

3403  
01:59:03,030 --> 01:59:01,679  
i ever needed to drive at a great long

3404  
01:59:03,589 --> 01:59:03,040  
distance and it doesn't come up that

3405  
01:59:07,750 --> 01:59:03,599  
much

3406  
01:59:11,189 --> 01:59:09,430  
well for the day it's like what fifty

3407  
01:59:13,030 --> 01:59:11,199  
bucks if something's like

3408  
01:59:14,870 --> 01:59:13,040  
somebody has dropped twelve hundred

3409  
01:59:17,830 --> 01:59:14,880  
dollars into their vehicle

3410  
01:59:19,830 --> 01:59:17,840  
to go out of state to pick up some ufo

3411  
01:59:22,470 --> 01:59:19,840  
related stuff

3412  
01:59:25,030 --> 01:59:22,480  
whether they you know get it or not what

3413  
01:59:27,350 --> 01:59:25,040

does that tell you about their car

3414

01:59:31,350 --> 01:59:27,360

it's not about you apology it's about

3415

01:59:33,109 --> 01:59:31,360

the car okay

3416

01:59:34,390 --> 01:59:33,119

so you know you got 1200 worth of

3417

01:59:37,510 --> 01:59:34,400

repairs but

3418

01:59:39,109 --> 01:59:37,520

she made a post dedicated to how on

3419

01:59:41,910 --> 01:59:39,119

and on the international director of

3420

01:59:44,390 --> 01:59:41,920

move fund somehow was to blame

3421

01:59:45,189 --> 01:59:44,400

for i don't i'm not sure what but it was

3422

01:59:47,910 --> 01:59:45,199

basically

3423

01:59:49,350 --> 01:59:47,920

a twelve hundred dollar uh put money

3424

01:59:53,510 --> 01:59:49,360

into car post

3425

01:59:55,350 --> 01:59:53,520

slash uh blaming the director of mufon

3426

01:59:57,589 --> 01:59:55,360

uh international director of mufon for

3427

01:59:59,669 --> 01:59:57,599

her not getting those documents

3428

02:00:02,229 --> 01:59:59,679

when it had nothing to do with like

3429

02:00:04,390 --> 02:00:02,239

literally zero percent to do with him

3430

02:00:05,510 --> 02:00:04,400

it had to do with the individual that

3431

02:00:07,109 --> 02:00:05,520

made the claim

3432

02:00:09,669 --> 02:00:07,119

they were going to give her these

3433

02:00:11,990 --> 02:00:09,679

supposed you know these documents

3434

02:00:12,790 --> 02:00:12,000

and it turns out they just made an about

3435

02:00:16,149 --> 02:00:12,800

face

3436

02:00:16,709 --> 02:00:16,159

and change your mind who knows it could

3437

02:00:19,189 --> 02:00:16,719

be because

3438

02:00:20,470 --> 02:00:19,199

they didn't like how she treats people

3439

02:00:22,950 --> 02:00:20,480

in the ufo community

3440

02:00:24,149 --> 02:00:22,960

it could be connected to that we just

3441

02:00:26,149 --> 02:00:24,159

don't know

3442

02:00:27,669 --> 02:00:26,159

but the thing is is they change your

3443

02:00:31,750 --> 02:00:27,679

mind but she ran it

3444

02:00:34,629 --> 02:00:31,760

of course her mmo is to blame everybody

3445

02:00:36,790 --> 02:00:34,639

instead of owning up to her own issues

3446

02:00:38,950 --> 02:00:36,800

and saying hey my car needed the money

3447

02:00:40,870 --> 02:00:38,960

hey that person decide change their mind

3448

02:00:42,870 --> 02:00:40,880

they have the free will to do so nope

3449

02:00:44,550 --> 02:00:42,880

i'm gonna blame the international

3450

02:00:47,030 --> 02:00:44,560

director of mufon for that

3451

02:00:48,629 --> 02:00:47,040

how she made that connection uh is

3452

02:00:53,510 --> 02:00:48,639

laughable

3453

02:00:54,950 --> 02:00:53,520

i know well yeah we're gonna

3454

02:00:57,030 --> 02:00:54,960

i think we've already spent the better

3455

02:00:57,430 --> 02:00:57,040

part of 45 minutes talking about this we

3456

02:01:01,350 --> 02:00:57,440

uh

3457

02:01:03,350 --> 02:01:01,360

our ducks in a row we want to have our

3458

02:01:05,350 --> 02:01:03,360

evidence so we want to go back and

3459

02:01:06,629 --> 02:01:05,360

uh forensically go through that there

3460

02:01:08,550 --> 02:01:06,639

have been a lot of articles about her

3461

02:01:09,830 --> 02:01:08,560

over the years in her toxic behavior

3462

02:01:11,270 --> 02:01:09,840

so we're going to go through all those

3463

02:01:12,390 --> 02:01:11,280

we're going to go through my experience

3464

02:01:14,470 --> 02:01:12,400

being on a show

3465

02:01:15,510 --> 02:01:14,480

with either uh i'll have to make up my

3466

02:01:17,109 --> 02:01:15,520

mind i'm not sure

3467

02:01:19,109 --> 02:01:17,119

i don't want to run into any copyright

3468

02:01:20,709 --> 02:01:19,119

issues but i can at least

3469

02:01:22,229 --> 02:01:20,719

get hold of transcripts of the show

3470

02:01:24,070 --> 02:01:22,239

itself when i did her show

3471

02:01:25,750 --> 02:01:24,080

and she had her epic meltdown like a

3472

02:01:26,229 --> 02:01:25,760

five-year-old child at the end of the

3473

02:01:27,910 --> 02:01:26,239

show

3474

02:01:29,270 --> 02:01:27,920

because basically i whipped them both in

3475

02:01:34,229 --> 02:01:29,280

terms of that

3476

02:01:37,350 --> 02:01:35,589

we'll have it together we'll be ready to

3477

02:01:39,270 --> 02:01:37,360

go we're always ready to go we'll be

3478

02:01:41,189 --> 02:01:39,280

ready to go

3479

02:01:42,870 --> 02:01:41,199

right and so i'm just really glad we

3480

02:01:44,229 --> 02:01:42,880

were able to give a you know a little

3481

02:01:45,669 --> 02:01:44,239

bit of insight regarding

3482

02:01:48,149 --> 02:01:45,679

what we're going to talk about that

3483

02:01:48,790 --> 02:01:48,159

sunday um i just think it's really

3484

02:01:51,350 --> 02:01:48,800

important

3485

02:01:53,510 --> 02:01:51,360

that you brought it up because the ufo

3486

02:01:56,310 --> 02:01:53,520

community needs to finally understand

3487

02:01:57,270 --> 02:01:56,320

why are they seeing these posts on us

3488

02:02:07,510 --> 02:01:57,280

that

3489

02:02:10,709 --> 02:02:07,520

me which ended up becoming an

3490

02:02:11,030 --> 02:02:10,719

empty post because uh folks involved

3491

02:02:12,950 --> 02:02:11,040

with

3492

02:02:15,109 --> 02:02:12,960

allowing the post had to take it down

3493

02:02:16,709 --> 02:02:15,119

immediately and not only because they

3494

02:02:19,910 --> 02:02:16,719

agreed with me

3495

02:02:22,070 --> 02:02:19,920

that the veracity of what she uh that

3496

02:02:26,790 --> 02:02:22,080

crazy person posted about me was

3497

02:02:29,750 --> 02:02:26,800

absolutely off the map but then um

3498

02:02:30,709 --> 02:02:29,760

because it's just not fair to do that to

3499

02:02:33,750 --> 02:02:30,719

a person

3500

02:02:35,589 --> 02:02:33,760

uh anybody regarding stating terrible

3501

02:02:37,510 --> 02:02:35,599

things about them that are not true

3502

02:02:39,189 --> 02:02:37,520

and then putting their entire reputation

3503

02:02:41,669 --> 02:02:39,199

at risk

3504

02:02:43,589 --> 02:02:41,679

and not having any uh what do you call

3505

02:02:50,149 --> 02:02:43,599

it

3506

02:02:52,950 --> 02:02:50,159

people are saying whatever they want and

3507

02:02:56,149 --> 02:02:52,960

posting it wherever they want

3508

02:02:58,070 --> 02:02:56,159

erica took up that post reposted it

3509

02:02:59,510 --> 02:02:58,080

and it's an empty post now my

3510

02:03:01,109 --> 02:02:59,520

understanding through the grapevine is

3511

02:03:02,390 --> 02:03:01,119

she had to take that post down or she

3512

02:03:04,070 --> 02:03:02,400

did take that poster yeah she took it

3513

02:03:05,109 --> 02:03:04,080

down she took it okay well and there's a

3514

02:03:07,430 --> 02:03:05,119

reason for that

3515

02:03:09,030 --> 02:03:07,440

because of the legal implications of

3516

02:03:11,910 --> 02:03:09,040

that original post

3517

02:03:16,870 --> 02:03:11,920

and that is there was nothing true in

3518

02:03:19,990 --> 02:03:18,629

there you go it's just so reckless what

3519

02:03:21,990 --> 02:03:20,000

what's going on it just well

3520

02:03:24,709 --> 02:03:22,000

actually yeah there is a lot of added uh

3521

02:03:26,470 --> 02:03:24,719

latitude that technically yeah we're all

3522

02:03:27,910 --> 02:03:26,480

limited public figures in terms of this

3523

02:03:30,470 --> 02:03:27,920

ufo stuff so yes

3524

02:03:30,950 --> 02:03:30,480

extremely limited you know it's not like

3525

02:03:34,229 --> 02:03:30,960

i'm

3526

02:03:36,310 --> 02:03:34,239

at that level

3527

02:03:37,430 --> 02:03:36,320

i'm just basically i just want to say

3528

02:03:42,070 --> 02:03:37,440

this i

3529

02:03:44,950 --> 02:03:42,080

am just a person who is a ufo buff

3530

02:03:45,589 --> 02:03:44,960

who loves to cover the topic of ufology

3531

02:03:49,830 --> 02:03:45,599

and other

3532

02:03:53,270 --> 02:03:49,840

phenomena now if you want to post

3533

02:03:55,990 --> 02:03:53,280

mugshots and fake

3534

02:03:57,990 --> 02:03:56,000

articles about us i don't find that

3535

02:04:01,109 --> 02:03:58,000

acceptable

3536

02:04:01,589 --> 02:04:01,119

but uh if you're gonna do it just know i

3537

02:04:04,550 --> 02:04:01,599

will

3538

02:04:05,510 --> 02:04:04,560

absolutely defend myself and i'll be

3539

02:04:10,950 --> 02:04:05,520

more than happy

3540

02:04:13,589 --> 02:04:10,960

to talk to erica anytime anywhere

3541

02:04:14,950 --> 02:04:13,599

there you go there you go he won't do it

3542

02:04:15,589 --> 02:04:14,960

he won't do it just like scott brown

3543

02:04:17,669 --> 02:04:15,599

won't do it

3544

02:04:19,189 --> 02:04:17,679

you know and just like uh you know moss

3545

02:04:21,510 --> 02:04:19,199

doesn't want to have another go at me

3546

02:04:23,030 --> 02:04:21,520

and uh about the socorro case because

3547

02:04:23,990 --> 02:04:23,040

frankly uh when i was on that show i

3548

02:04:26,950 --> 02:04:24,000

took it pretty easy with

3549

02:04:28,629 --> 02:04:26,960

him you know i i knew from uh video

3550

02:04:30,310 --> 02:04:28,639

presentations he's done at various

3551

02:04:32,709 --> 02:04:30,320

conferences and whatnot how

3552

02:04:33,589 --> 02:04:32,719

uh he lies about the case exaggerated

3553

02:04:36,310 --> 02:04:33,599

what uh

3554

02:04:36,629 --> 02:04:36,320

officer zamora said that he saw and just

3555

02:04:39,189 --> 02:04:36,639

just

3556

02:04:41,430 --> 02:04:39,199

lies you know uh the there's no other

3557

02:04:43,350 --> 02:04:41,440

way of putting it he's an absolute liar

3558

02:04:45,430 --> 02:04:43,360

and uh but you know you learned from ray

3559

02:04:48,790 --> 02:04:45,440

stanford so what are you going to do the

3560

02:04:49,830 --> 02:04:48,800

uh the channeling ufo detecting peddling

3561

02:04:52,870 --> 02:04:49,840

ray stanford

3562

02:04:53,750 --> 02:04:52,880

uh another a real winner but he he uh

3563

02:04:55,669 --> 02:04:53,760

know i guess uh

3564

02:04:57,030 --> 02:04:55,679

he's older now we'll probably sit on the

3565

02:04:57,430 --> 02:04:57,040

sidelines i've challenged him to a

3566

02:05:00,229 --> 02:04:57,440

debate

3567

02:05:01,030 --> 02:05:00,239

a bunch of times he won't do it and uh

3568

02:05:02,870 --> 02:05:01,040

you know i'm not

3569

02:05:04,149 --> 02:05:02,880

not concerned about that but uh yeah i'm

3570

02:05:05,830 --> 02:05:04,159

ready to go for next week

3571

02:05:07,189 --> 02:05:05,840

we might have given too much away but

3572

02:05:08,550 --> 02:05:07,199

like i said we'll

3573

02:05:09,750 --> 02:05:08,560

have a little bit more time we'll be

3574

02:05:10,709 --> 02:05:09,760

able to back up everything that we've

3575

02:05:12,709 --> 02:05:10,719

got to say

3576

02:05:13,830 --> 02:05:12,719

uh trust me on that you can trust me on

3577

02:05:15,990 --> 02:05:13,840

that uh

3578

02:05:17,669 --> 02:05:16,000

when it comes to research into ufos uh

3579

02:05:21,109 --> 02:05:17,679

we both do a nice job

3580

02:05:22,709 --> 02:05:21,119

and uh now our uh research is uh going

3581

02:05:24,149 --> 02:05:22,719

to be changed in a different direction

3582

02:05:26,629 --> 02:05:24,159

at least for the next week

3583

02:05:28,870 --> 02:05:26,639

and uh it'll be fun it'll be fun because

3584

02:05:30,470 --> 02:05:28,880

uh you know i relish a good fight i do

3585

02:05:32,550 --> 02:05:30,480

it's been a long time so i played hockey

3586

02:05:34,470 --> 02:05:32,560

and uh you know uh

3587

02:05:36,149 --> 02:05:34,480

was uh knocking people around on the ice

3588

02:05:37,189 --> 02:05:36,159

so we'll do it metaphorically here next

3589

02:05:39,750 --> 02:05:37,199

week and i'm ready to go

3590

02:05:41,430 --> 02:05:39,760

well all right anything else one thing i

3591

02:05:43,750 --> 02:05:41,440

wanted to mention before you just sign

3592

02:05:46,229 --> 02:05:43,760

up which take me 30 seconds to say

3593

02:05:49,750 --> 02:05:46,239

that mentally deranged person who did

3594

02:05:51,109 --> 02:05:49,760

some crazy article or post on me um i

3595

02:05:52,550 --> 02:05:51,119

wanted to give a little bit of

3596

02:05:54,229 --> 02:05:52,560

background on that person

3597

02:05:56,069 --> 02:05:54,239

yeah i've actually hang on a sec let me

3598

02:05:57,589 --> 02:05:56,079

uh yeah let me uh she was

3599

02:05:59,990 --> 02:05:57,599

like trying to raise money somehow or

3600

02:06:00,870 --> 02:06:00,000

something let me uh i can actually talk

3601

02:06:03,669 --> 02:06:00,880

about that without

3602

02:06:04,310 --> 02:06:03,679

i can show it i've got it okay i've got

3603

02:06:06,709 --> 02:06:04,320

the image

3604

02:06:07,669 --> 02:06:06,719

it's got it it's like a pink uh looking

3605

02:06:10,149 --> 02:06:07,679

post

3606

02:06:12,709 --> 02:06:10,159

i know i got it i got it yeah okay well

3607

02:06:15,830 --> 02:06:12,719

i am real and need to know your

3608

02:06:17,030 --> 02:06:15,840

uh i'll post it okay yeah i'll just

3609

02:06:20,069 --> 02:06:17,040

start talking about it

3610

02:06:23,510 --> 02:06:20,079

and that is this person who has

3611

02:06:26,950 --> 02:06:23,520

24 different profiles and i mean

3612

02:06:30,149 --> 02:06:26,960

an ungodly amount of pages

3613

02:06:32,470 --> 02:06:30,159

regarding to her association which is

3614

02:06:34,390 --> 02:06:32,480

weird to me like this association if you

3615

02:06:37,589 --> 02:06:34,400

knew the history of it

3616

02:06:39,669 --> 02:06:37,599

anyway what this person did and by the

3617

02:06:41,510 --> 02:06:39,679

way this is not erica i'm talking about

3618

02:06:43,830 --> 02:06:41,520

this is the person where this started

3619

02:06:45,109 --> 02:06:43,840

this is erica's source on her attempt to

3620

02:06:48,229 --> 02:06:45,119

smear her source

3621

02:06:50,629 --> 02:06:48,239

um what what it was about is uh

3622

02:06:53,510 --> 02:06:50,639

again not erica but a different person

3623

02:06:57,669 --> 02:06:53,520

this mentally deranged individual

3624

02:07:01,350 --> 02:06:57,679

did a post basically asking no demanding

3625

02:07:04,790 --> 02:07:01,360

folks for money monthly

3626  
02:07:05,990 --> 02:07:04,800  
in the ufo community and i did a double

3627  
02:07:09,350 --> 02:07:06,000  
take when i saw it

3628  
02:07:10,709 --> 02:07:09,360  
and i i really was had a lot of concern

3629  
02:07:13,589 --> 02:07:10,719  
about it because

3630  
02:07:16,069 --> 02:07:13,599  
let's let's be clear here the ufo

3631  
02:07:20,629 --> 02:07:16,079  
community doesn't just encompass

3632  
02:07:23,910 --> 02:07:20,639  
kids to adults it also encompasses

3633  
02:07:27,189 --> 02:07:23,920  
elderly people people that are very

3634  
02:07:29,270 --> 02:07:27,199  
old and are dealing with alzheimer's and

3635  
02:07:30,310 --> 02:07:29,280  
issues that are very difficult to

3636  
02:07:33,189 --> 02:07:30,320  
grapple with

3637  
02:07:35,270 --> 02:07:33,199  
so when a person like this individual

3638  
02:07:38,550 --> 02:07:35,280

has 24 different profiles

3639

02:07:41,270 --> 02:07:38,560

demands money from people monthly

3640

02:07:41,669 --> 02:07:41,280

monthly on a regular with no end in

3641

02:07:43,430 --> 02:07:41,679

sight

3642

02:07:45,669 --> 02:07:43,440

regarding the termination of when that

3643

02:07:47,430 --> 02:07:45,679

person needs to stop giving them money

3644

02:07:49,750 --> 02:07:47,440

monthly

3645

02:07:50,790 --> 02:07:49,760

that can actually cause people who are

3646

02:07:54,550 --> 02:07:50,800

vulnerable

3647

02:07:58,229 --> 02:07:54,560

in the ufo community to give away

3648

02:08:01,750 --> 02:07:58,239

their income to a person like this

3649

02:08:03,589 --> 02:08:01,760

and i found that absolutely unacceptable

3650

02:08:05,109 --> 02:08:03,599

so what i did was i went to this

3651

02:08:08,390 --> 02:08:05,119

individual and i

3652

02:08:11,510 --> 02:08:08,400

asked her about it and i also

3653

02:08:15,270 --> 02:08:11,520

asked her director why are you

3654

02:08:18,870 --> 02:08:15,280

asking for money monthly the answer

3655

02:08:20,629 --> 02:08:18,880

was nonsensical the answer from

3656

02:08:22,390 --> 02:08:20,639

that individual with 24 different

3657

02:08:26,310 --> 02:08:22,400

profiles was

3658

02:08:29,510 --> 02:08:26,320

and her name is tj morris

3659

02:08:32,550 --> 02:08:29,520

teresa thurmond morris

3660

02:08:36,310 --> 02:08:32,560

she did a post stating that she was

3661

02:08:40,069 --> 02:08:36,320

helping humanoid sentient beings

3662

02:08:44,310 --> 02:08:40,079

be elevated out of poverty okay

3663

02:08:45,910 --> 02:08:44,320

now that not only does not make sense

3664

02:08:48,069 --> 02:08:45,920

but she was also saying that she was

3665

02:08:52,069 --> 02:08:48,079

going to help educate them

3666

02:08:55,430 --> 02:08:52,079

well she didn't explain how either so

3667

02:08:59,109 --> 02:08:55,440

now can you see why that kind

3668

02:09:01,350 --> 02:08:59,119

of answer is not acceptable

3669

02:09:03,830 --> 02:09:01,360

regarding demanding money monthly from

3670

02:09:04,390 --> 02:09:03,840

folks that she's basically going to

3671

02:09:07,830 --> 02:09:04,400

funnel

3672

02:09:09,189 --> 02:09:07,840

any funds that she gets to humanoid

3673

02:09:12,229 --> 02:09:09,199

sentient beings

3674

02:09:14,709 --> 02:09:12,239

that need to be educated by her and then

3675

02:09:15,510 --> 02:09:14,719

lifted and elevated up to whatever level

3676

02:09:18,390 --> 02:09:15,520

i'm not sure

3677

02:09:20,229 --> 02:09:18,400

maybe to be abducted i don't know but i

3678

02:09:23,350 --> 02:09:20,239

talked to her director

3679

02:09:26,550 --> 02:09:23,360

uh and i actually demanded

3680

02:09:29,030 --> 02:09:26,560

from him answers as to why

3681

02:09:31,030 --> 02:09:29,040

they needed money monthly and he told me

3682

02:09:35,189 --> 02:09:31,040

that it was for patches

3683

02:09:38,229 --> 02:09:35,199

insignias and flags for their uniforms

3684

02:09:39,910 --> 02:09:38,239

because they have uniforms that he and

3685

02:09:43,510 --> 02:09:39,920

tj morris plan to

3686

02:09:44,149 --> 02:09:43,520

wear at ufo conventions we're talking

3687

02:09:48,470 --> 02:09:44,159

about ken

3688

02:09:50,550 --> 02:09:48,480

johnson the civilian astronaut

3689

02:09:52,149 --> 02:09:50,560  
is her director or was at that time

3690

02:09:55,510 --> 02:09:52,159  
anyway of her aco

3691

02:09:59,030 --> 02:09:55,520  
organization when i called them

3692

02:10:02,709 --> 02:09:59,040  
out on that she started going all

3693

02:10:04,310 --> 02:10:02,719  
over social media making all kinds of

3694

02:10:07,350 --> 02:10:04,320  
crazy posts on these

3695

02:10:10,629 --> 02:10:07,360  
saying all kinds of lies and one of her

3696

02:10:14,149 --> 02:10:10,639  
own administrators of her

3697

02:10:18,709 --> 02:10:14,159  
ufo group caina my aid

3698

02:10:22,629 --> 02:10:18,719  
and my defense and actually

3699

02:10:25,910 --> 02:10:22,639  
um uh told tj

3700

02:10:29,589 --> 02:10:25,920  
that what she was saying was

3701

02:10:31,589 --> 02:10:29,599

incorrect and what tj did was she

3702

02:10:33,430 --> 02:10:31,599

sidestepped it she didn't address it

3703

02:10:35,109 --> 02:10:33,440

and she continued her social media hate

3704

02:10:37,109 --> 02:10:35,119

campaign against me to the point where

3705

02:10:40,149 --> 02:10:37,119

she tried contacting me through skype

3706

02:10:42,950 --> 02:10:40,159

through email through messenger through

3707

02:10:43,990 --> 02:10:42,960

facebook oh i mean all manner ways

3708

02:10:45,750 --> 02:10:44,000

stalking me

3709

02:10:48,470 --> 02:10:45,760

to the point where i just had to block

3710

02:10:51,350 --> 02:10:48,480

her uh so

3711

02:10:53,030 --> 02:10:51,360

but what she said was still out there so

3712

02:10:56,390 --> 02:10:53,040

what basically erica

3713

02:10:57,270 --> 02:10:56,400

did was without doing her own due

3714

02:10:59,750 --> 02:10:57,280

diligence

3715

02:11:01,910 --> 02:10:59,760

and doing actual research which she's

3716

02:11:02,950 --> 02:11:01,920

beginning to be known for or already has

3717

02:11:06,790 --> 02:11:02,960

been known for

3718

02:11:10,470 --> 02:11:06,800

for not doing research

3719

02:11:13,510 --> 02:11:10,480

or source checking is check to see if

3720

02:11:16,790 --> 02:11:13,520

the person who did that post had

3721

02:11:19,990 --> 02:11:16,800

anything uh authentic or

3722

02:11:23,109 --> 02:11:20,000

fact-based to say uh so

3723

02:11:24,950 --> 02:11:23,119

when that post had to be taken down for

3724

02:11:28,310 --> 02:11:24,960

legal reasons

3725

02:11:30,870 --> 02:11:28,320

erica didn't bother to check at all

3726

02:11:32,069 --> 02:11:30,880  
she reposted it and it ended up

3727

02:11:34,229 --> 02:11:32,079  
eventually becoming an

3728

02:11:36,229 --> 02:11:34,239  
empty post because again that

3729

02:11:37,910 --> 02:11:36,239  
information had to be taken down

3730

02:11:39,350 --> 02:11:37,920  
now that's what i'm talking about you're

3731

02:11:42,229 --> 02:11:39,360  
at the original website

3732

02:11:42,629 --> 02:11:42,239  
where it was posted on the website so so

3733

02:11:45,270 --> 02:11:42,639  
then

3734

02:11:46,149 --> 02:11:45,280  
uh erica's reposting of that original

3735

02:11:49,109 --> 02:11:46,159  
website

3736

02:11:50,870 --> 02:11:49,119  
fake information on me ended up becoming

3737

02:11:53,350 --> 02:11:50,880  
empty meaning there was no information

3738

02:11:55,030 --> 02:11:53,360

we had that information had to be

3739

02:11:57,430 --> 02:11:55,040

deleted it was a picture of me which was

3740

02:12:00,550 --> 02:11:57,440

fine but information that was fake

3741

02:12:03,990 --> 02:12:00,560

um and uh lies basically

3742

02:12:06,229 --> 02:12:04,000

had no factual information about me

3743

02:12:07,430 --> 02:12:06,239

whatsoever and the post actually didn't

3744

02:12:10,069 --> 02:12:07,440

even make sense

3745

02:12:11,669 --> 02:12:10,079

like so when this mentally deranged

3746

02:12:15,510 --> 02:12:11,679

individual starts talking

3747

02:12:18,310 --> 02:12:15,520

it just sounds like um word salad

3748

02:12:19,910 --> 02:12:18,320

yeah you know and uh well that's that's

3749

02:12:22,229 --> 02:12:19,920

a sign of psychosis

3750

02:12:24,390 --> 02:12:22,239

it is and the fact that they have 24

3751

02:12:27,589 --> 02:12:24,400

different profiles did not seem

3752

02:12:30,950 --> 02:12:27,599

to make a difference to erica whatsoever

3753

02:12:32,790 --> 02:12:30,960

if anything i guess her her

3754

02:12:34,069 --> 02:12:32,800

personal feelings towards me whatever

3755

02:12:35,990 --> 02:12:34,079

they are

3756

02:12:37,109 --> 02:12:36,000

apparently just encouraged her to do

3757

02:12:40,310 --> 02:12:37,119

this post

3758

02:12:41,430 --> 02:12:40,320

um so what ended up happening was erica

3759

02:12:44,629 --> 02:12:41,440

shopped around

3760

02:12:47,990 --> 02:12:44,639

that uh slanderous post about me

3761

02:12:49,830 --> 02:12:48,000

as though it were fact and when you

3762

02:12:52,069 --> 02:12:49,840

do that what you're doing is you're

3763

02:12:55,189 --> 02:12:52,079

putting someone's life

3764

02:12:58,550 --> 02:12:55,199

and family uh at risk

3765

02:13:00,390 --> 02:12:58,560

because uh you're actually saying hey

3766

02:13:01,109 --> 02:13:00,400

this is real this is true about this

3767

02:13:04,069 --> 02:13:01,119

person

3768

02:13:04,629 --> 02:13:04,079

that's just not fair to do i have never

3769

02:13:07,510 --> 02:13:04,639

ever

3770

02:13:08,069 --> 02:13:07,520

made a post about anyone unless it was

3771

02:13:11,189 --> 02:13:08,079

based on

3772

02:13:13,910 --> 02:13:11,199

fact now uh uh i

3773

02:13:15,030 --> 02:13:13,920

i think it's important that everybody

3774

02:13:19,430 --> 02:13:15,040

understands

3775

02:13:23,430 --> 02:13:19,440

that erica luke's needs

3776

02:13:26,470 --> 02:13:23,440

needs to come come to the conclusion

3777

02:13:29,030 --> 02:13:26,480

that she's either here to

3778

02:13:31,350 --> 02:13:29,040

help us and lift us up in the ufo

3779

02:13:32,470 --> 02:13:31,360

community and he'll continue on with the

3780

02:13:35,830 --> 02:13:32,480

research and knowledge

3781

02:13:36,629 --> 02:13:35,840

that we all desire uh and do on a

3782

02:13:39,510 --> 02:13:36,639

regular

3783

02:13:40,870 --> 02:13:39,520

or is she going to continue acting in a

3784

02:13:44,149 --> 02:13:40,880

nefarious manner

3785

02:13:46,870 --> 02:13:44,159

which she has been on a consistent basis

3786

02:13:47,430 --> 02:13:46,880

and not lift us up and bring us together

3787

02:13:50,629 --> 02:13:47,440

um

3788

02:13:52,229 --> 02:13:50,639

uh i i personally that

3789

02:13:54,149 --> 02:13:52,239

that'll never happen i mean it's a part

3790

02:13:54,950 --> 02:13:54,159

of the profile you know these people are

3791

02:13:57,669 --> 02:13:54,960

incurable

3792

02:13:57,990 --> 02:13:57,679

i understand you know that's fine that's

3793

02:14:00,629 --> 02:13:58,000

fine

3794

02:14:02,709 --> 02:14:00,639

you know look j allen heineck did an

3795

02:14:04,629 --> 02:14:02,719

about face in the ufo community

3796

02:14:06,629 --> 02:14:04,639

and i'm not saying she said she is no

3797

02:14:09,270 --> 02:14:06,639

jay alan heineck okay

3798

02:14:10,069 --> 02:14:09,280

absolutely not but for the sake of a

3799

02:14:13,430 --> 02:14:10,079

parallel

3800

02:14:15,750 --> 02:14:13,440

for an example wanted to say he was very

3801  
02:14:18,870 --> 02:14:15,760  
brave and courageous regarding science

3802  
02:14:21,910 --> 02:14:18,880  
now can erica luke's be that brave

3803  
02:14:22,950 --> 02:14:21,920  
regarding the social aspect of the ufo

3804  
02:14:26,310 --> 02:14:22,960  
community

3805  
02:14:28,629 --> 02:14:26,320  
can she actually say you know what

3806  
02:14:31,430 --> 02:14:28,639  
i'm going to go ahead and attack the

3807  
02:14:34,629 --> 02:14:31,440  
topic of ufology rather than people

3808  
02:14:35,990 --> 02:14:34,639  
i have yet to see that happen

3809  
02:14:38,149 --> 02:14:36,000  
all right well let's not do the whole

3810  
02:14:40,229 --> 02:14:38,159  
show now well just so you know

3811  
02:14:42,390 --> 02:14:40,239  
chase kletzke is actually commenting

3812  
02:14:44,470 --> 02:14:42,400  
here and i'm glad that she's here

3813  
02:14:45,510 --> 02:14:44,480

because uh you know i have nothing but

3814

02:14:48,229 --> 02:14:45,520

the greatest

3815

02:14:49,750 --> 02:14:48,239

and deepest respect for her and i also

3816

02:14:50,790 --> 02:14:49,760

wanted to mention i was on the dave

3817

02:14:52,629 --> 02:14:50,800

scott show

3818

02:14:55,430 --> 02:14:52,639

uh i was on a few of his shows one of

3819

02:14:57,990 --> 02:14:55,440

them i actually quoted chase klutzky

3820

02:14:58,790 --> 02:14:58,000

in a very respectful and admiring manner

3821

02:15:02,390 --> 02:14:58,800

why

3822

02:15:05,830 --> 02:15:02,400

has spent

3823

02:15:08,229 --> 02:15:05,840

a couple or more decades deeply embedded

3824

02:15:11,350 --> 02:15:08,239

and involved in the ufo community

3825

02:15:15,109 --> 02:15:11,360

working her her ass off and

3826

02:15:17,430 --> 02:15:15,119

uh basing doing everything she can

3827

02:15:18,629 --> 02:15:17,440

to base what she does on evidence and

3828

02:15:21,669 --> 02:15:18,639

real research

3829

02:15:25,430 --> 02:15:21,679

is something that erica luke's has

3830

02:15:27,750 --> 02:15:25,440

yet to learn well there you go all right

3831

02:15:29,750 --> 02:15:27,760

so uh final message for me are you done

3832

02:15:31,350 --> 02:15:29,760

are you finally done

3833

02:15:32,790 --> 02:15:31,360

all right all right i'm gonna mute your

3834

02:15:35,990 --> 02:15:32,800

mic so i can wrap the show

3835

02:15:37,910 --> 02:15:36,000

you do it all right so uh yep

3836

02:15:39,189 --> 02:15:37,920

uh great show thanks again to dr michael

3837

02:15:42,550 --> 02:15:39,199

masters remember

3838

02:15:43,830 --> 02:15:42,560

uh wednesday night alejandra rojas and a

3839

02:15:46,790 --> 02:15:43,840

final message

3840

02:15:48,149 --> 02:15:46,800

uh to all our friends and uh to erica

3841

02:15:50,310 --> 02:15:48,159

and her friends uh